ASSESSING INTENSIFICATION OPTIONS OF COMMON BEAN CULTIVATION TO IMPROVE FOOD SECURITY ON SMALLHOLDER FARMS IN THE NORTHERN HIGHLANDS OF TANZANIA

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary

A Thesis Submitted in Fulfilment of the Requirements for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Life Sciences of the Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology

Arusha, Tanzania

July, 2021

ABSTRACT

Complementarities of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) with non-legume food crops and their significances to the agricultural systems are underexploited. Based on the description of this study, eight options were assessed for the sustainable intensification of common bean cultivation (through manipulations of intercropping and rotation) against the monocultures of maize (*Zea mays* L.), and the improved and local varieties of common bean in the northern highlands of Tanzania. The factors assessed were the cropping seasons/years (S) (2015 to 2017), agro-ecological zones (A) above sea level (lower 843 m, middle 1051 m, upper 1743 m), cropping systems (C) (sole, intercrop, rotation), and bean varieties (V) (improved *Lyamungu 90* and local *Mkanamna*) and their interactions. Results indicated that S, A, C, and S×A, S×C, S×A×C were significant and bean grain yields increased in intercrops ranging from 1.5 to 2.9 t ha^{-1} with land equivalent ratio (LER) of 1.58. Intercropping over five cropping seasons indicated that with S×V grain yields increased from 0.2 to 3.5 t ha^{-1} in bean and from 2.3 to 2.6 t ha^{-1} in maize with LERs of 1.48 and 1.55. In rotations, higher bean grain yields were attributed to S (3.3 t ha^{-1}), C (3.4 t ha^{-1}), and V (2.7 t ha^{-1}) and for maize were in C (2.9 t ha^{-1}) and S (2.6 t ha^{-1}). In conclusion, out of eight assessed options, this study found two main useful options for improving food security on smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzania. The options were continuous cultivation of the improved and/or local varieties of common bean in intercrops with the maize throughout two rainy seasons of the year (long and short). Another option was cultivation of the improved and/or local varieties of common bean intercropped with maize in the long rainy season and rotating of these intercrops with the maize cultivated in the short rainy seasons. Importantly, the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* was heavier in weight, using the same number of seeds, than the local bean variety *Mkanamna*, which provided additional factors to be considered to improve income where weight is the acceptable standard in the market.

DECLARATION

I, Eliakira Kisetu Nassary, do hereby declare to the Senate of the Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology that this thesis is my own original work, and that it has neither been submitted nor being concurrently submitted for degree award in any other institution.

09.08.2021

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary
Candidate Name **Signature** **Date**

9.08.2021

Prof. Patrick Alois Ndakidemi
Supervisor Name **Signature** **Date**

9.08.2021

Dr. Frederick Baijukya
Supervisor Name **Signature** **Date**

COPYRIGHT

CERTIFICATION

The undersigned certify that they have read the thesis entitled —Assessing intensification options of common bean cultivation to improve food security on smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzanial and found it to be acceptable for examination in fulfilment of the Award of Doctor of Philosophy in Life Sciences majoring in Sustainable Agriculture of the Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology.

Prof. Patrick Alois Ndakidemi 9·08·2021
Supervisor Name **Signature** **Date**

9·08·2021
Dr. Frederick Baijukya
Supervisor Name **Signature** **Date**

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

All acclamations and appreciations are for Almighty God, who is the Creator of the Universe, the Cherisher and Sustainer of the world, Lord of all things, Master of the Day of Judgment and Hath Power over all things; Most Gracious, Most Merciful.

I thank the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation for funding this research through N2Africa Project: Putting Nitrogen Fixation to Work for Smallholder Farmers in Africa (www.N2Africa.org) tenable at the Wageningen University and Research (WUR), the Netherlands (Grant number OPP1020032). I am also grateful to acknowledge additional financial support from the International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA) through the Graduate Research Internship (IITA Fellowship 114 22 031). Sincere appreciations are to my supervisors Dr. Frederick Baijukya and Prof. Patrick A. Ndakidemi for their stimulating and relentless guidance and constructive criticisms throughout this study. The acknowledgements of the help I received from them as my supervisory team are made with both pleasure and emphasis. They have been instrumental and always remained a positive factor even in the worst moments of tear shedding, sorrows, tiredness and depressions. I am profound of their unreserved cordial assistance and insistence on nothing less than excellence at every opportune time.

I am highly indebted to my Employer the Sokoine University of Agriculture (SUA) represented by its top management the Deputy Vice Chancellor Academics (Prof. Peter Gillah) and later Prof. Maulid Walad Mwatawala, and the Principal Administrate Officer I (RAC) (Ms. Josephine Lwiza). They granted me study leave and accorded their guidance during hard times I perceived this PhD study as a "*hook*" on my neck. My mentor Prof. Jerome Mrema, and Heads of Department Prof. Ernest Marwa, Dr. Nyambilila Amuri, and Dr. Hamis Juma Tindwa from the Department of Soil and Geological Sciences, SUA, are highly acknodelged for their endless contribution to my PhD life. Prof. Carol Njau, Drs. Ernest Mbega, Neema Kassim, Francis Moyo, Erasto Mlyuka, Pavithravani Venkataramana, Efraim Kosia, Angela Mkindi, Michael Haule, Elkana Hezron Misana and Mr. Greyson Johnson Mwasomola from the NM-AIST are also instrumentally unforgettable to my shelf life. You the NM-AIST staff had a potential contribution to ensure the scholarly of this work. Endless best wishes from Hon. Prof. Joyce Ndalichako the Minister for the Ministry of Education, Science and Technology were always a reference of comfort to me. Kind appreciation is to my fellow students Jacob Bulenga Lisuma (at NM-AIST), and Dennis Erro Tippe, Daniel Brain Akakpo, Ojo Comfort Tinuade, Ashenafi Hailu Gunnabo and Pastori Mrosso (at WUR) for their endless encouragements in the Netherlands and in Tanzania.

Finally, but not by importance, special appreciation is to my family Pulkeria Benedict Massawe (wife) and my sons Doveson and Prosper for their endurably hard time they underwent while I was away for my studies. My lovely son (Prosper), you have been a graduate Diploma to my PhD on 28th August 2018 when God brought you to the world. My sincere appreciations are to Ms. Evanesta Unambwe Mbise, Happiness Unambwe Mbise, Ms. Salma Salim Mkiramwini and Eva Thuijsman for their extra social care they accorded me during the entire period of my studies.

DEDICATION

This work is strictly dedicated to my lovely sister (late) Upendo Kisetu Nassary who passed away in July 2016 while I was attending her at the Kilimanjaro Christian Medical Centre (KCMC) during critical times of data collection for my PhD studies. I also dedicate the same work to my lovely parents Kisetu Izack Nassary (father) and Vumilia Larisho Pallangyo (mother) for their role as parents and tireless encouragements, assistance and paved the way for which I have followed and surpass.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

LIST OF TABLES

LIST OF FIGURES

LIST OF PLATES

LIST OF APPENDICES

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS

AEZs	Agro-Ecological Zones
ANOVA	Analysis of Variance
ATP	Adenosine Triphosphate
BNF	Biological Nitrogen Fixation
CV	Coefficient of Variation
d.f.	Degrees of Freedom
GenSTAT	General Statistics
LER	Land Equivalent Ratio
LSD	Least Significance Difference
P	Probability
PLER	Partial Land Equivalent Ratio
r	Correlation
RCBD	Randomized Complex Block Design
S.E.D.	Standard Errors of Differences of Means
SARI	Agricultural Research Institute
SOC	Soil Organic Carbon
SSA	Sub-Saharan Africa
TSP	Triple Sulfer Phosphate
Tukey's-HSD	Tukey's-Honest Significance Difference

CHAPTER ONE

INTRODUCTION

1.1 Background of the Problem

Sustainable intensification of agricultural systems is important in the present and future world's food demand (Raimi *et al.*, 2017; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019). Intensification may increase food production whereas sustainability ensures a continuous supply of food (Pretty *et al.*, 2011). The increase in the world's population by 2050 is projected to be around 9.1 billion (34% higher than today) and food production will need to increase by 70% (Stagnari *et al.*, 2017; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019). This projection indicates that more food is to be produced using less land while other resources including water and energy will become the limiting factors (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations [FAO], 2009). There are still some promising advances in agricultural science and technology that have contributed to remarkable increases in food production and global the growth in agriculture has been 2.5–3 times over the last 50 years (FAO, 2011; Christou *et al.*, 2013). Further, the methods of global food production must change to minimize the impact on the environment and support the world's capacity to produce food in the future including contribution to climate change, soil degradation, water scarcity and destruction of biodiversity (Foresight, 2011; Food Chain Evaluation Consortium, 2014). The impact of food production on the environment defines the land, methods deployed and availability of water and soil resources. There are trade-offs between environmental factors while there are no appropriate methods of ensuring environmental sustainability (FAO, 2014).

An increase in food production and availability without much impact on the environment is an important element of environmental sustainability (Foley *et al.*, 2011; Pretty *et al.*, 2011; Vanlauwe *et al.*, 2011). The sustainable food system is composed of the environment, the people and processes by which agricultural and farmed products are produced, processed and brought to consumers without compromising the health of the ecosystems and vital cultures that provide food (FAO, 2016). Farming systems in densely populated areas are defined by environments, altitude, precipitation during the crop growing season, latitude and soil pH on one side, and biological significance to the crop species on the other (Abera *et al.*, 2005; Hillocks *et al.*, 2006; Funakawa *et al.*, 2012; Ronner *et al.*, 2018; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Keba (2018) indicated that environmental heterogeneity contributed much to the variations in crop performance and suggested a need for experimentation and testing in diverse environments in the evaluation of various crop genotypes. According to Tittonell *et al.* (2008), the potential crop growth is site-specific, determined by variety and climate but its actual yields are influenced by the interactions of local growth limiting and reducing factors.

Apart from other crops, grain legumes such as common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.), peas (*Pisum sativum* L.), pigeon pea (*Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.), groundnut (*Arachis hypogaea* L.), chickpea (*Cicer arietinum* L.), soybean (*Glycine max* L.), and cowpea (*Vigna unguiculata* L.) are commonly grown by smallholder farmers worldwide (Food and Agriculture Organization Corporate Statistical Database [FAOSTAT], 2014; Venance *et al.*, 2016; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Depending on the cropping systems, the average grain yields of these crops are 0.5–1.5 t ha^{-1} (Ndakidemi *et al.*, 2006; Xavery *et al.*, 2006; Baijukya *et al.*, 2016), relative to the potential grain yield of 1.5–3.5 t ha^{-1} of high yielding improved varieties (Ronner & Giller, 2013; Baijukya *et al.*, 2016; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Common bean fetches 2 to 2.5 times higher prices, on a weight basis than cereal crops like maize (*Zea mays* L.) and, therefore, is an important component crop of maize intercrop and/or rotation (Mutungamiri *et al.*, 2001; Chipomho *et al.*, 2015), or as an understory in banana-coffee based farming systems (Franke *et al.*, 2016). Common bean improves soil fertility through the fixation of atmospheric nitrogen (N_2) in symbiosis with rhizobia (Hardarson *et al.*, 1993; Graham & Vance, 2003) and decomposition of its residues (Kermah *et al.*, 2018; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Under optimal conditions of common bean cultivation up to 72% of N derived from fixation has been obtained and in longer growing seasons these are up to 125 kg N ha^{-1} (Hardarson *et al.*, 1993). Nevertheless, farmers are also aware of soil fertility improvement through affordable options such as improved fallow, agroforestry, crop rotation, intercropping and transfer of biomass (Mowo *et al.*, 2006; Iannetta *et al.*, 2013).

Maize is the most important cereal crop for food and cash in Sub-Saharan Africa (SSA), Asia and Latin America (Ranum *et al.*, 2014). Maize is produced throughout the world, with the United States, China, and Brazil being the top three producing countries (Ranum *et al.*, 2014). Maize accounts for 30 to 50% of low-income household expenditures and the crop contains starch (72%), protein (10%), fat (4%), and energy density of 365 Kcal/100 g (Nuss & Tanumihardjo, 2010). Of the worldwide maize consumption as food, Africa consumes most (30%) of its maize production and the highest (21%) consumption is in SSA (FAOSTAT, 2012). However, the global consumption of maize is expected to increase by 16% by 2027 as animal feed and for human consumption due to the expanding livestock sector and population growth (Organisation for Economic Co-operation Development and the Food and Agriculture Organization [OECD/FAO], 2018).

Intercropping of different species of food crops overcomes risks associated with the complete failure of one of the component crops (Vanlauwe *et al.*, 2014; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). The farmers' primary objective in maize and common bean intercropping is to optimize the productivity of maize while a secondary objective is to produce higher bean grain yields (Rusinamhodzi *et al.*, 2012; Kermah *et al.*, 2017). Intercropping aims to match efficient crop demands to the available growth resources and return from labour (Lithourgidis *et al.*, 2011). The advantages derived from intercrops arise from positive interactions in facilitation and complementarity as crops in mixtures differ in requirements and acquisition of water, light, and nutrients (Hauggaard-Nielsen *et al.*, 2001; Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Common bean is a short duration crop (2.5–3 months), a characteristic that also permits its production during short rains (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016; Nassary *et al.*, 2020).

1.2 Statement of the Problem

Food insecurity is a serious problem for smallholder farmers where the production of food crops is mostly for subsistence (Vanlauwe *et al.*, 2014). Intercropping of cereals and grain legumes is commonly practiced in developing countries (Lithourgidis *et al.*, 2011). Crops growing in mixtures complement each other by making efficient utilization of growth resources such as light, water, and nutrients since they differ in height, canopy architecture, ability to rooting, nutrient and water requirements (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Through resource complementarities, intercrops are reported to improve food security by the production of greater yields per resource endowment (Giller, 2001; Brooker *et al.*, 2015). The drawbacks of intercropping are suppression of growth and yields of a legume by the dominant cereal crop and high labour demand for field operations (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). Other challenges of intercropping include the selection of compatible crops to be cultivated together, sowing densities of the component crops, and time of introducing a legume crop in the system relative to the cereal crop (Lithourgidis *et al.*, 2011).

The common practice of mixed cropping on smallholder farms where farmers consider maize as the main crop and common bean as the minor crop involves the broadcasting of common bean seed to the maize plants during sowing or at weeding (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). With this broadcasting practice, there is always no proper sowing pattern and spacing of the common bean and the total population of the crops in a mixture is never known. Literature shows that the densities of plants determine the overall productivity of the cereal and grain legume intercrops (Giller, 2001). Investing on sustainable intensification of intercrops could provide approaches that offer new techniques to better manage and monitor globally complex systems of sustainable food production on smallholder farms (Nassary *et al.*, 2020).

Rotation of cereals/maize with grain legumes/common bean is another important element of sustainable intensification in highly populated areas due to a reduction in the readily available cultivated land (Pretty *et al.*, 2011). However, there is limited information about the appropriate options by which these rotations may be practiced in a given cropping season (short or long rainy seasons) and the varieties of common bean (local or improved) cultivated by smallholder farmers (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Considering the agronomic importance of cultivating common bean including residual effects on the subsequent non-N_2 fixing crops, it is important to understand the benefits derived from different varieties of common bean on the system productivity. Apart from the continuous use of local varieties of common bean, there are still options for the inclusion of improved varieties, which are high yielding (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). The local and improved varieties of common bean can be compared for their benefits on the subsequent maize crop and the overall return to the farmer on smallholder systems. Therefore, this study focused on assessing the productivity of maize sown with the determinate (improved) and indeterminate (local) varieties of the common bean by understanding whether the monocultures of maize could be substituted by the intercrops and/or rotations with common bean and close the gap associated with low yields of these crops and food security on smallholder farms.

1.3 Rationale of the Study

Options for the intensification of agricultural systems (e.g. rotations and intercropping) where the common bean is included in a maize-based system should be designed based on the altitude (agro-ecology), cropping seasons (long and short), and varieties of common bean (local and improved) and their sowing densities. The sustainable intensification of common bean cultivation is reported to be an important part of ensuring food security to the smallholder farmers (Giller *et al.*, 2013; Layek *et al.*, 2018). It is also believed that investing on sustainable intensification of common bean cultivation will be a recent study that improves the foundation of knowledge on the benefits derived from rotations and intercrops of grain legumes in the tropical highlands (Yusuf *et al.*, 2009; Thierfelder *et al.*, 2012; Franke *et al.*, 2018). The symbiotic N_2-fixation by grain legumes is dependent on the varieties/cultivars, environments/altitudes, management/cropping systems, and socio-economic factors, and/or their interactions (Chekanai *et al.*, 2018; Van Vugt *et al.*, 2018). The higher yields of different common bean varieties across altitudes are reported to be associated with a broader spectrum of tolerances to the environmental factors (Annichiarico, 2002). However, variability in grain yields of the beans within and across altitudes is significantly influenced by the interactions of varieties and the altitudes (Mushi, 1994; Gebeyehu & Assefa, 2003).

Intercropping and rotations with grain legumes have been indicated to sequester carbon (C), store N, and enrich the biodiversity (Peoples *et al.*, 2009; Gan *et al.*, 2011). Intensification of common bean is important in reducing the dependency on synthetic mineral nitrogen (N) fertilizer for the maize crop as the bean has the ability to fix atmospheric N through symbiotic association with the rhizobia (Giller, 2001; Nieder & Benbi, 2008; Giller *et al.*, 2013). For sustainable intensification, it is important to understand the yields and land utilization benefits to be derived from common bean cultivated as part of an intercrop with maize based on the altitudes and the varieties of the bean during the main cropping seasons. In addition, continuous intercropping of common bean and maize in the highlands experiencing bimodal rains (short and long seasons) can offer new insights on the options towards the assurance of food security (Kermah *et al.*, 2017). Therefore, it is important to evaluate the yields and land utilization benefits of intercropping different varieties of common bean with maize continuously in the same altitude where bimodal rains are experienced. Compared with the residues of cereals, the residues of grain legumes are rich in N with a narrow C/N ratio (Giller, 2001; Franke *et al.*, 2018). Understanding the yields of maize and common bean cultivated in rotations and/or any one of these crops cultivated in rotations with the intercrops of both can be an important element of looking more options for sustainable intensification.

Smallholder farmers in most parts of the northern highlands of Tanzania consider common bean as a complement crop to a prioritized food maize crop (Ndakidemi *et al.*, 2006). Farmers are interested in higher yields of maize than common bean but the cultivation is usually associated with low inputs (seeds and fertilizers) endowment. Despite the fact that farmers in Tanzania practice rotational cropping and mixed cropping of common bean and maize across altitudes, the practices are locally conducted, probably, for their own good reasons including unpredictable factors such as higher prices of seeds and fertilizers in the local market, rainfall, and outbreak of diseases and insect pests (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). Rotational cropping, for example, involves the cultivation of maize during the long rainy season and the common bean during the short rainy season but in small portions of the arable land. Further, the cultivation of common bean and maize in association involves the broadcasting of the bean seed during sowing of maize seed or during weeding in the maize plants where the bean seed is incorporated into the soil.

The practice of broadcasting bean seed does not provide a clear pattern and/or the sowing spacing between plants growing together, hence a mixed system rather than a commonly known intercropping. In a mixed cropping technique, two or more crop species are cultivated simultaneously during a cropping season in the same piece of land, and this aims at decreasing the risk of complete crop failure, due to unfavourable weather conditions (Li *et al.*, 2019). The system also restores soil fertility, as the products and remains of one plant facilitate the growth of the other and vice versa. The crops sown in mixtures do not follow any planting pattern and hence the population of the mixture cannot be easily estimated (Giller, 2001; Malezieux *et al.*, 2009; Li *et al.*, 2019). On the other hand, intercropping like mixed cropping involves sowing of two or more crops at the same time in a certain piece of land, but in a definite row pattern, to increase the productivity of the crops (Lithourgidis *et al.*, 2011; Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Intercropping ensures optimum utilization of the plant growth resources such as nutrients, light, and water as well as space where the crops grow (Brooker *et al.*, 2015).

Further, although farmers in the northern highlands of Tanzania strive to use the improved maize seed, they usually use the local varieties of common bean that are low yielding (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). The use of improved maize seed also requires a high investment in other inputs like N-containing fertilizers, which are not affordable to the smallholder farmers (Giller, 2001). Farming and pastoralist communities dominate the lower altitude of the northern highlands of Tanzania (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Pastoralists do not integrate crop production in their sources of food despite the increasing impact of climate change on the aspect of food security. The co-existence of the two communities in the lower altitude increases conflicts as livestock are grazed to the food crops in fields. Therefore, this study was designed to strengthen the awareness and the importance of intensification of agricultural systems for food security in the entire community in the lower altitude. The farmers' knowledge of the dependency of rains and the use of local varieties was studied along with the improved varieties of common bean and maize. Other important factors assessed include sowing of maize and common bean in rotations and/or intercropping, seasons, and altitudes as they offer new options that can increase food security as an important output of sustainable intensification.

Literature synthesis shows that soil pH influences the physical, chemical, and biological properties and processes that affect the growth and overall yields of the plant (Dhillon *et al.*, 2018; Neina, 2019; Meena *et al.*, 2020). Cropping systems and the types of crop species in the field are responsible in the changes in soil pH due to the agro-inputs used (such as synthetic fertilizers, pesticides). The production of phytosiderophores (organic substances such as nicotinamine, mugeniec acid, and avenic acid) by the graminaceous species (e.g. maize plant) under iron (Fe) and zinc (Zn) deficiency increase their uptake by plants (Dotaniya *et al.*, 2013; Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Oxidation of Fe^{2+} to Fe^{3+} as well as the release of a proton (H^+) from these organic acids increases soil acidity by the reduction of soil pH. The dynamics of soil pH control transformations of soil organic carbon (SOC), total nitrogen (N), and available phosphorus (P) in tropical cropping systems (Giller, 2001; Neina, 2019; Purwanto & Alam, 2020). Therefore, given these facts plus the costs related to total routine soil characterization, it was important to characterize the soils for the soil pH, SOC, total N, and available P at the end of field experiment, which involved both rotations and/or intercropping in order to establish the significances of these cropping systems to the soil fertility and health.

Apart from assessing the performance of crops as a measure of the productivity of the intercrops, another useful indicator is the Land Equivalent Ratio (LER), which measures the benefits derived from intercropping of crops in using land resources compared with their sole cropping (Brooker *et al.*, 2015; Yu *et al.*, 2016; Jalilian *et al.*, 2017). The LER of a multispecies system is the area needed to produce the same outputs as one unit of land with a pattern of sole cropping (Yu *et al.*, 2016). When the LER is equal to 1.0, the crop species cultivated as intercrops compete equally on the same growth-limiting resources (Jalilian *et al.*, 2017). The LER greater than 1.0 shows an advantage of the crops in an intercrop or demonstrates an interspecific competition lower than interspecific facilitation and the crop species in intercrops result in greater land-use efficiency. Mutual antagonism of the crop species in the intercrops is detected when the LER is less than 1.0 hence no intercropping advantage indicating that interspecific facilitation is lower than the interspecific competition (Wahla *et al.*, 2009). Therefore, apart from crop performance and soil fertility indices, the LER was determined in order to assess the land use benefits associated with the intercrops of maize and the improved and/or local varieties of common bean in the northern highlands of Tanzania.

1.4 Research Objectives

1.4.1 General objective

To intensify common bean cultivation on maize-based cropping systems through rotations and/or intercropping to improve food security on smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzania.

1.4.2 Specific Objectives

(i) To assess common bean performance and land utilization benefits derived from intercropping with maize during long rainy seasons across three altitudes in the northern highlands of Tanzania.

(ii) To assess common bean and maize performance, soil fertility, and land utilization benefits derived from the intercrops of these crops evaluated over the continuous long and short rainy seasons in the middle altitude of the northern highlands of Tanzania.

(iii) To assess common bean and maize performance and soil fertility benefits of rotations of these crops over different cropping seasons (long and short) in the middle altitude of the northern highlands of Tanzania.

1.5 Research Questions

(i) What is the performance of local and improved varieties of the common bean when cultivated in intercrop with the maize crop across three altitudes over long rainy seasons?

(ii) What are the land use benefits of local and improved varieties of the common bean when cultivated in intercrop with the maize crop across three altitudes over long rainy seasons?

(iii) What is the performance of local and improved varieties of the common bean when cultivated in intercrop with the maize crop in the middle altitude?

(iv) What is the performance of a maize crop when cultivated in intercrop with local and improved varieties of the common bean in the middle altitude?

(v) What are the land use benefits of local and improved varieties of the common bean when cultivated in intercrop with the maize crop in the middle altitude?

(vi) What is the status of soil fertility after five cropping seasons of intercropping maize and common bean crops in the middle altitude?

(vii) What is the performance of local and improved varieties of the common bean when cultivated in rotations with the maize crop in the middle altitude?

(viii) What is the performance of local and improved varieties of the common bean when cultivated in rotations with their intercrops with the maize crop in the middle altitude?

(ix) What is the performance of a maize crop when cultivated in rotations with local and/or improved varieties of the common bean in the middle altitude?

(x) What is the performance of a maize crop when cultivated in rotation with its intercrop with the local and/or improved varieties of the common bean in the middle altitude?

(xi) What is the status of soil fertility after cropping seasons of rotational options of a maize crop and varieties of the common bean in the middle altitude?

1.6 Significance of the Study

This study was significant since it aimed at improving food security and diversifying the sources of income on smallholder farms through rotations and/or intercropping of common bean with maize as the affordable practices in Tanzania. Common bean is the most important source of protein and its grains have a market value higher than that of maize grains. In addition, common bean improves soil health through N_2-fixation and enhancement of nutrients other than N for the companion or subsequent non-N_2-fixing maize crop. The residues of common bean and maize being important fodder to livestock and can be sold to generate income, those of common bean can also improve soil fertility by releasing nutrient N upon decomposition. The new information/facts found in this study, which were not there in the literature, depended on the cropping systems of maize and common bean in the northern highlands of Tanzania. Firstly, there were no intercropping experiments where two varieties of common bean (improved and local varieties) were cultivated in intercrops with maize over long periods thereby taping both long and short rainy seasons on smallholder farms especially in the tropical highlands. Secondly, no experiments where the intercrops of maize and common bean (improved and/or local varieties) have been cultivated during long rainy season and rotated with the maize cultivated in the short rainy season. Thirdly, there has not been any study before that compared the global market benefits (value) in weight basis reflected in the seeds of the improved bean variety (e.g. the *Lyamungu 90*) relative to the local bean variety (e.g. the *Mkanamna*) under ordinary cultivation settings of the smallholder farmers in Tanzania or elsewhere in tropics.

This study was conducted at different altitudes (lower, middle, higher), different cropping seasons (2015 to 2017) including long and short rainy seasons, and two bean varieties (improved and local). Therefore, the analysis of soils in the experimental fields was necessary to evaluate the impact of these experiments on the physical and chemical properties of the soils. However, a complete routine characterization of the soils was not possible due to the limitations of time and funds. This limitation prompted routine soil analysis to be done only in soils from intercropping and rotational experiments collected in the middle altitude where the tests involved the soil pH, SOC, total N, and available P based on the information found in the literature search. The present study has specifically:

(i) Generated results on the significance of the altitudes, cropping seasons, and cropping systems on the intensification of common bean cultivation in the northern highlands of Tanzania.

(ii) Indicated that the cultivation of common bean in intercrop with maize is more productive than their monocultures in terms of yields and land use.

(iii) Shown that the intensification of common bean in the northern highlands of Tanzania is independent of the bean varieties.

(iv) Indicated that in situations where the intercrops of maize and common bean are rotated with one of these crops is more productive than a traditionally known rotation of one crop with another.

(v) Indicated that the adoption of improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* is worth noting for marketing due to higher grain weight apart from volume against the local bean variety *Mkanamna*.

(vi) Resulted in the production of four manuscripts published in reputable journals.

(vii) Contributed to the production of this thesis for possible Award of a PhD degree.

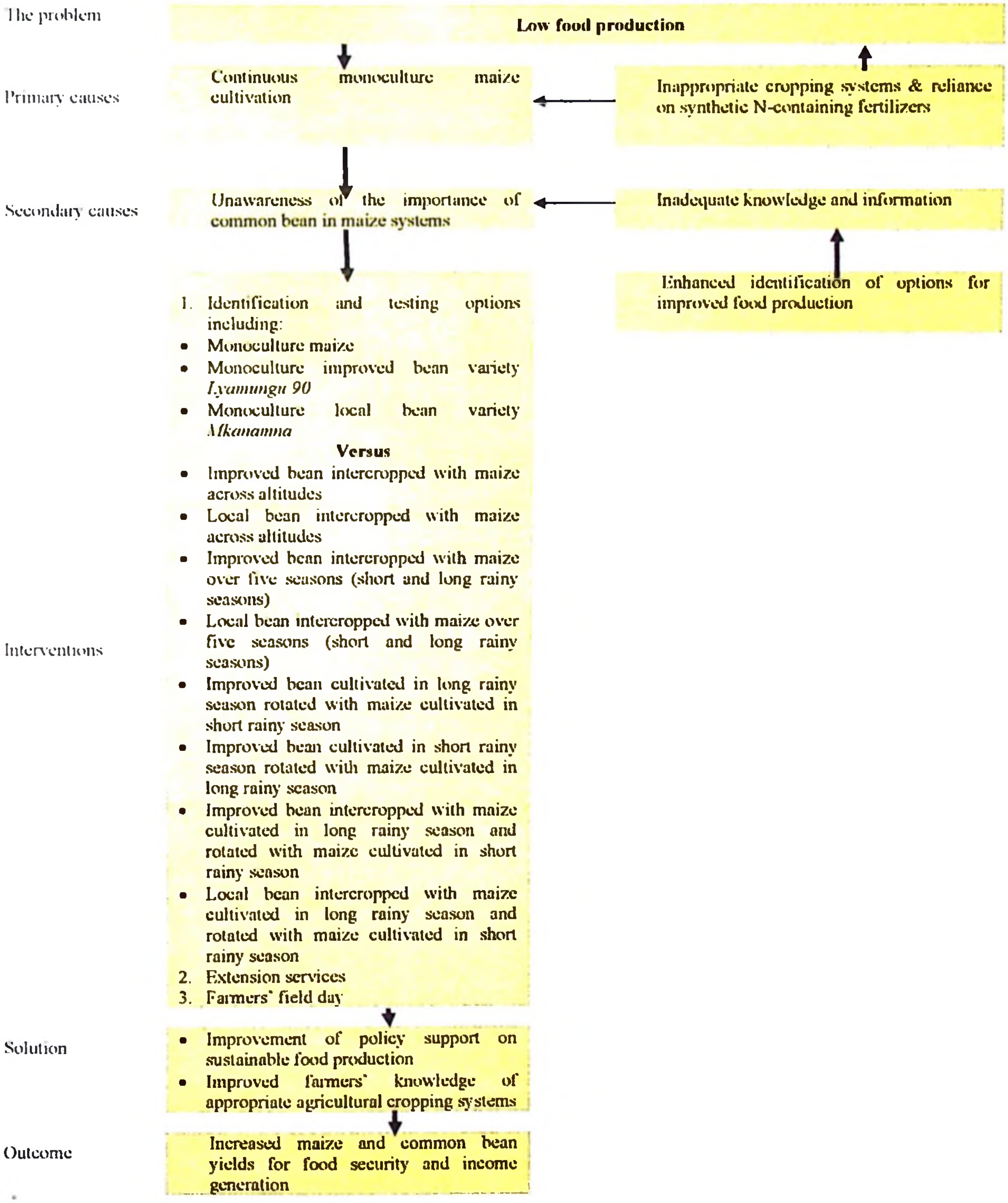
1.7 Delineation of the Study

This study focused on assessing the productivity of maize sown with the determinate (improved) and indeterminate (local) varieties of the common bean by understanding whether the monocultures of maize could be substituted by the intercrops and/or rotations with common bean and close the gap associated with low yields of these crops and food security on smallholder farms. This study was conducted at different altitudes (lower, middle, higher), different cropping seasons (2015 to 2017) including long and short rainy seasons, and two bean varieties (improved and local). Therefore, the analysis of soils in the experimental fields was necessary to evaluate the impact of these experiments on the physical and chemical properties of the soils. However, a complete routine characterization of the soils was not possible due to the limitations of time and funds. This limitation prompted routine soil analysis to be done only in soils from intercropping and rotational experiments collected in the middle altitude where the tests involved the soil pH, SOC, total N, and available P based on the information found in the literature search.

CHAPTER TWO

LITERATURE REVIEW

2.1 Conceptual Framework



The problem

Low food production

Primary causes

Continuous monoculture maize cultivation

Inappropriate cropping systems & reliance on synthetic N-containing fertilizers

Secondary causes

Unawareness of the importance of common bean in maize systems

Inadequate knowledge and information

Enhanced identification of options for improved food production

Interventions

1. Identification and testing options including:
- Monoculture maize
- Monoculture improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*
- Monoculture local bean variety *Mkanamna*

Versus

- Improved bean intercropped with maize across altitudes
- Local bean intercropped with maize across altitudes
- Improved bean intercropped with maize over five seasons (short and long rainy seasons)
- Local bean intercropped with maize over five seasons (short and long rainy seasons)
- Improved bean cultivated in long rainy season rotated with maize cultivated in short rainy season
- Improved bean cultivated in short rainy season rotated with maize cultivated in long rainy season
- Improved bean intercropped with maize cultivated in long rainy season and rotated with maize cultivated in short rainy season
- Local bean intercropped with maize cultivated in long rainy season and rotated with maize cultivated in short rainy season

2. Extension services
3. Farmers' field day

Solution

- Improvement of policy support on sustainable food production
- Improved farmers' knowledge of appropriate agricultural cropping systems

Outcome

Increased maize and common bean yields for food security and income generation

Figure 1: Conceptual Framework

2.2 Agricultural Production of Food Crops

This chapter addresses important dimensions for the sustainable intensification of grain legumes to optimize food security on smallholder farms. Agriculture produces food and generates income for the smallholders worldwide including Sub-Saharan Africa (SSA) and it employs over 70% of the labour force (Pretty *et al.*, 2011). Most of the food production by smallholder farmers is for subsistence attributed to the small land owned and cultivated which vary from less than 1 to 3 ha (Sarris *et al.*, 2006; Vanlauwe *et al.*, 2014). The main food crops produced by smallholder farmers are maize (*Zea mays* L.), rice (*Oryza sativa* L.), wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.), sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor* L.), finger millet (*Eleusine coracana* L.), cassava (*Manihot esculenta* L.), grain legumes, potatoes (*Solanum tuberosum sp Ipomoea batatas* and *Solanum tuberosum*), and bananas (*Musa sp*) comprising over 80% of the total area cultivated (Sarris *et al.*, 2006).

Production of food crops on smallholder farms is always below potentials due to the effects of altitudes, crop management options, and cultivar/variety of the crops cultivated (Lyimo *et al.*, 2014; Nyaligwa *et al.*, 2017). Variations in climatic conditions and the major soil types are large and partly due to topography (Pretty, 2008; Vanlauwe *et al.*, 2017). Management options including poor farming systems are often due to lack of access to resources such as little use of inorganic fertilizers, and continuous cultivation of cereals crops with the commonly practiced rotations and/or intercrops (Pretty *et al.*, 2011). Lack of nutrients means that farmers cannot get the yield benefits that better varieties can provide (Tittonell & Giller, 2013). There are other constraints related to poor access to market information and low prices of crops in local markets, outbreaks of diseases and pests, both insects and invasive weeds (Carter & Zimmerman, 2000). Another important constraint to crop production in smallholder farms is low purchasing power of smallholder farmers for fertilizers to meet nutrients demand of the crop and this is associated with high prices, availability and accessibility of fertilizers (Giller, 2001).

Grain legumes are produced by smallholder farmers as food and provide an important source of protein (38%) and 14% of daily calorific requirements, vitamins, nutrients including iron (Fe), zinc (Zn), phosphorus (P), calcium (Ca), copper (Cu), potassium (K), and magnesium (Mg) and complex carbohydrates to both human beings and livestock (Vance *et al.*, 2002; Xavery *et al.*, 2006; Considine *et al.*, 2017; Stagnari *et al.*, 2017). In SSA, for instance, grain legumes are produced by over 75% of rural farming households mainly for subsistence and little surplus is sold to generate cash income (Considine *et al.*, 2017). Improvement of soil fertility through biological symbiosis of grain legumes with rhizobium under favourable conditions and upon incorporation of residues into soils has been widely reported (Giller *et al.*, 1991; Leidi & Rodriguez-Navarro, 2000). Despite their importance, yields of these legumes have remained below their potential of 3.5 t ha^{-1}(Smithson *et al.*, 1993; Giller *et al.*, 1994; Hillocks *et al.*, 2006).

The population growth worldwide is estimated to reach around 9 billion by 2050 and SSA leads in this increase (Stagnari *et al.*, 2017; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019). Global food demand is also expected to increase concomitantly (Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019) thus, a need for intensification of agricultural systems and its sustainability (Raimi *et al.*, 2017). Intensification will ensure increase in food production on smallholder farmers by exploiting small pieces of lands owned (Pretty, 2008; Pretty *et al.*, 2011). Pretty *et al.* (2011) and Pretty and rucha (2014) defined agricultural intensification such as: (a) Ptimizing yields per land area, (b) Intensify plant population (i.e. more crops at once) per land or other inputs in a season (water), and (c) Increasing value for land with respect to crops cultivated. However, intensification of agricultural systems cannot necessarily ensure food security as the practice needs to be considered under a sustainable basis (Pretty *et al.*, 2011; Bedoussac *et al.*, 2015; Stagnari *et al.*, 2017). The definition of sustainable intensification is given by many studies as a practice, which involves increasing land productivity (Pretty, 2008; Giller *et al.*, 2011; Pretty *et al.*, 2011). However, sustainable intensification of agricultural systems should not confront the role of land and other land use types (Godfray *et al.*, 2010; Vanlauwe *et al.*, 2014).

Sustainable intensification of grain legumes as an option to food security on smallholder farms may be invested in the highly populated regions, which are dominated by small owned lands for cultivation (Devendra, 2012; Rusinamhodzi *et al.*, 2012; Ronner & Giller, 2013; Bybee-Finley & Ryan, 2018; Dong *et al.*, 2018). Grain legumes are often intercropped with bananas, coffee (*Coffea sp*), sorghum and maize. These legumes are less grown as sole crops during short rainy seasons in regions, which experience bimodal rainfall pattern (Giller *et al.*, 1998; Hillocks *et al.*, 2006; Ndakidemi *et al.*, 2006; Ronner & Giller, 2013). In addition, the inclusion of these grain legumes during short rainy season adopts rotational cropping with cereal crops such as maize (*Zea mays* L.), grown often during the long rainy season. The importance of maize and grain legumes such as common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) as food and cash crops on smallholder farms cannot be compromised (Ndakidemi *et al.*, 2006) hence a need for sustainable intensification for food security and scaling-up to agri-business entrepreneurship (Hillocks *et al.*, 2006; Venance *et al.*, 2016). Sustainable intensification in grain legumes will improve systems productivity in the farming settings and ensure food base for the households (Pretty, 2008; Pretty *et al.*, 2011; Raimi *et al.*, 2017). Therefore, the objective of this review was to identify options for sustainable food production through intensification of grain legumes producing systems including intercropping and/or rotations with food cereal crops. To do that the literature on various annual food crops commonly involved in intercrops and/or as part of a rotation on smallholder farms was reviewed. The review also examined principles underlying socio-economic and environmental importance, and the mechanisms involved to achieve the benefits from these practices mostly undertaken by smallholder farmers in different parts of the world. The topic on the role of grain legumes intensification in improving food security under changing climate is included. In addition, concerns on gender equity in the production of various crops in these farming systems were raised.

2.3 Intercropping as an Element of Sustainable Agricultural Intensification

Intercropping involves growing of two or more crops simultaneously during the same cropping season but overall profitability is derived from sustainable intensification (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Intercropping is considered sustainable only when it enhances food production from the component crops and does not have large negative impact to the natural resources in the environment during field operations and after harvesting of both crops (Lithourgidis *et al.*, 2011; Micheni *et al.*, 2015). Therefore, there is a need of understanding the ways by which food cereal crops and various varieties/cultivars of grain legumes can interact and result into additional benefits on diverse farming systems of smallholder farmers.

2.3.1 Benefits Derived from Intercropping Cereals and Grain Legumes

(i) Food Productivity and Associated Benefits of Intercrops

Intercropping cereals with grain legumes has often recorded overall systems advantage compared with sole cropping of each crop (Zhang *et al.*, 2015). Intercrops are reported to give greater combined yields and monetary returns than their corresponding sole crops (Seran & Brintha, 2010). Smallholder farmers practise cereal-legume intercropping in order to mitigate risks of complete crop failure in monocropping (Kermah *et al.*, 2017). Sun *et al.* (2014) indicated that maize cultivated in intercrop with alfalfa optimized their niche complementarity through efficient use of growth resources. Intercropping maize with grain legumes is more advantageous over their respective sole crops when are grown on poor soils for both absolute yield and economic return (Rusinamhodzi *et al.*, 2012; Midega *et al.*, 2014; Kermah *et al.*, 2017).

The benefits derived from intercrops can be evaluated depending on the purpose and in most cases on relative, absolute, monetary and nutritional units of measurements (Willey, 1985). The overall intercropping system productivity was shown earlier by Dahmardeh *et al.* (2010) who found greater land equivalent ratio (LER) in all intercropping systems with modified planting densities of component crops (Fig. 2). The values above line X of Fig. 2 indicate that crop *a* is more competitive than crop *b* when were sown in intercrops. Below line X the crop *b* has higher competitive advantage over crop *a* when are intercropped. At CRa is 2 means that crop *a* is twice as much as competitive as crop *b*. Likewise, when the CRb is 2 means that crop *b* has twice competitive advantage over crop *a*. In addition, Zhang *et al.* (2015) found that intercrops of maize and soybean gave higher LER (1.3), total N fixed (258 kg ha^{-1}), and economic return of 3408 USD per ha. The partial LERs of the component crops in maize-bean intercrop depicted more efficiently used land than sole cropping and attributed this observation to the better utilization of growth resources. Therefore, understanding of food and economic benefits derived from improved and local varieties of crops cultivated in intercrops with maize would increase awareness to appropriate system combination of these crops and optimize food productivity in smallholder farms.

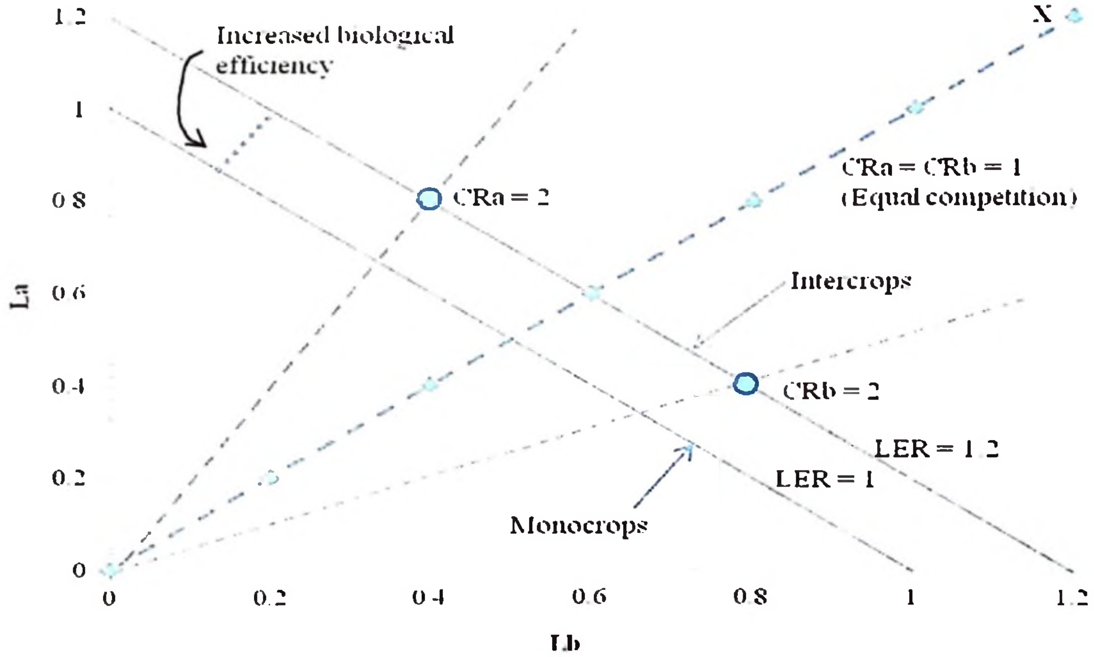


Figure 2: **Competitive ratios of two different crops when sown in intercrops compared with their sole crops. Key: La and Lb are land equivalent ratios of crops *a* and *b*, respectively; LER is the land equivalent ratio; CRa and CRb are the competitive ratios of crops *a* and *b*, respectively (Willey, 1985)**

(ii) Resource Facilitation, Complementarity, Sharing and Utilization in Intercrops

Intercropping of cereal-legume improves utilization of plant growth resources (Willey, 1979; Jensen, 1996). Intercropping optimizes crop productivity in a unit land area where the crops are grown depending on the seasons of the year, resource inputs, and appropriateness of the planting density of each crop species. Willey (1979) and Chowdhury and Rosario (1994) indicated that higher uptake of nutrients and utilization of other growth factors by the intercropped component crops are the primary benefits gained from intercropping. Temporal and spatial arrangements of intercrops can be chosen to enhance the complementarity of resources such as space, light, water and nutrients. The spatial arrangement needs to be carefully selected to improve radiation interception through maximization of ground cover (Li *et al.*, 2014).

Enhanced productivity of intercrops compared with their sole crops is shown to improve utilization of limited resources through complementarity and facilitation (Hinsinger, 2001; Tilman *et al.*, 2001; Li *et al.*, 2014). According to Hinsinger *et al.* (2011) and Li *et al.* (2014), there is always a decrease in interspecific competition between intercrops thereby increasing their complementarities for the growth resources. This is attributed to differences in utilization of these resources in space, time, and forms; for example, the cereals in association with legumes complement each other for N use. Cereals and legumes compete for the soil N but the legume can also obtain additional N from N_2–fixation. Niche complementarity between intercrops is determined by root (deep and shallow) and canopy (tall and short) architecture, which allow exploitation of light and soil resources (Hinsinger, 2001; Hauggaard-Nielsen & Jensen, 2005; Li *et al.*, 2014).

Productivity of intercrops is achieved with less competition within species than competition between contrasting species for the limited resources (Zhang *et al.*, 2015). The competition between cereals and legumes enhances atmospheric N_2 fixation by a legume in symbiosis with rhizobium (Corre-Hellou *et al.*, 2006). Inter-specific competition causes complementarity for N in an intercrop where N-fixing legume is included (Brooker *et al.*, 2015; Zhang *et al.*, 2015). In intercrops of maize and common bean there is an increase in mycorrhizal colonization as well as higher shoot N concentration in the maize (Dawo *et al.*, 2008; Brooker *et al.*, 2015). According to Connolly *et al.* (2001) and Latati *et al.* (2016), there is positive interaction in cereal-legume intercrops although the resulted yield increase in a cereal crop was due to other non-N enhancing factors. The facilitation for resources between component intercrops has also been realized in situations where the cereal crop improves availability of Fe for the legume and the later enhances N and P uptake by the former (Zhang & Li, 2003; Li *et al.*, 2016).

Facilitation (Fig. 3; Table 1) is the positive interaction between intercrops and it is well explained by situations where growth and survival of intercrops are interdependent (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). The facilitation of P acquisition for both component crops when one is P-mobilizing and another is non-P-mobilizing. The P-mobilizing species may mobilize sparingly soluble inorganic P in soil through carboxylates or protons or organic P by acid phosphatises enzymes. These substances hydrolyze soil organic P into soluble inorganic P, which may be shared by both plant species. There is also facilitation of acquisition of minerals Fe and Zn by a dicotyledonous (e.g. common bean) or non-graminaceous monocotyledonous. In the non-Fe-/or Zn- mobilizing plant species and in graminaceous monocotyledonous (e.g. maize) the Fe and Zn acquisition is facilitated by the Fe-/Zn- mobilizing species (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Phytoavailability and acquisition of micronutrients such as Zn, Fe, and Cu on alkaline or calcareous soils is a good example of a facilitative interaction. Plants such as maize and beans release acids and enzymes (phosphatases) that enhance availability of P in the soil while a legume bean also facilitates N availability through N_2-fixation (Dotaniya *et al.*, 2013; Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Aluminium (Al) and manganese (Mn) associated toxicities to plants are reduced through root secretions of proton in the rhizosphere (Ryan *et al.*, 2011). On the other hand, plants adapted to soils higher in pH (mildly alkaline) such as maize increase the availability of P and possibly of Fe, Zn, Mn and Cu through their root secretions (Zhang *et al.*, 2010).

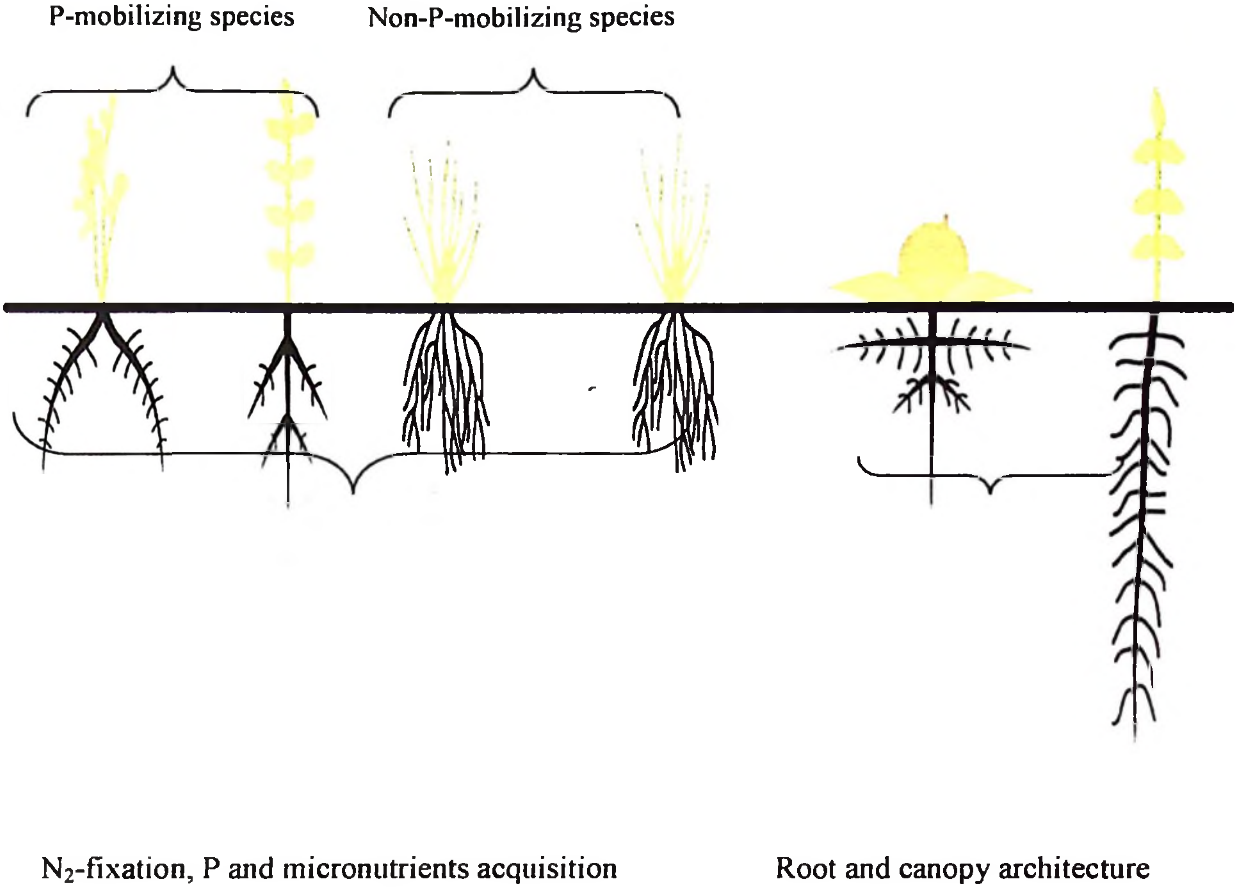


Figure 3: **Facilitation of growth resources, sharing and niche complementarity enable polyculture systems to yield more than their corresponding monocultures (Brooker *et al.*, 2015)**

Table 1: Acquisition, sharing and utilization of growth resources (space, light, water and nutrients) between component crops in intercrops

Character	Contribution of intercrops			References
Resource Facilitation	1. Protection against mineral toxicities in saline, sodic or metalliferous soils 2. Attraction of beneficial organisms such as natural enemies and pollinators 3. Deterrence of pests and pathogens 4. Suppression of weeds			Li *et al.* (2014) and Brooker *et al.* (2015)
Benefits	Nitrogen UE	Phosphorus UE	Micronutrients UE	
Resource Sharing	Mycorrhizal fungi connections 1. Leaf litter 2. Root turnover			Babikova *et al.* (2013)
Benefits	1. Water (WUE) 2. Carbon (RUE) 3. Minerals (MUE)			
Complementarity between plant species	Traits: 1. Root architecture 2. Canopy architecture			
Benefits	Root architecture	1. Humidity (WUE) 2. Temperature (WUE) 3. Light harvesting (LUE) 4. Weed competition (RUE)		
	Canopy architecture	1. Hydraulic lift (WUE) 2. Minerals acquisition (MUE) 4. Reduced leaching (WUE & MUE)		

UE = use efficiency

Phytosiderophores, the anti-binding agents such as nicotinamine, mugineic acids (MAs) and avenic acid (Dotaniya *et al.*, 2013) dissolve micronutrients Mn, Zn, Cu, and Fe, in soils and enhance their solubility for crop utilization (Zhang *et al.*, 2010). According to Li *et al.* (2014), the Fe^{3+} phytosiderophore deoxymugineic acid released by maize or another cereal in intercrop is mostly absorbed directly by dicotyledonous crops. Sharing of the resources between component crops in intercrops is also highly documented (Brooker *et al.*, 2015; Li *et al.*, 2016). Therefore, there is a need of evaluating interactions between species of crops cultivated in intercrops as different crop species and/or varieties/cultivars may have different properties, which may influence their coexistence.

(iii) Control of Insects and Diseases by Intercrops

Crops in mixtures may have a small niche for insect pests that are specific to certain plant species and therefore, might not proliferate (Appendix 1). Foliage beetle incidence is significantly reduced by 15% in mixed bean varieties and/or in intercrops with other crops compared with when each bean variety is sown alone (Wortmann *et al.*, 1998; Hillocks *et al.*, 2006; Obanyi *et al.*, 2017). Abdullah and Fouad (2016) found that the population of the aphids decreased significantly in faba bean + fenugreek intercrop than faba bean + onion or sole faba bean crop.

The reduced pest abundance in mixed cropping systems compared with monocrops has been attributed to efficacy and abundance of natural enemies and in differences in food or resource concentration that limits the insect pests to locate the host plants (Ogenga-Latigo *et al.*, 1992). Mulumba *et al.* (2012) found that the damages caused by insect pest and disease and their incidence on crops decreased with higher levels of diversity in production systems in four contrasting agro-ecologies in Uganda. According to Ssekandi *et al.* (2016), damage of resistant varieties of common bean caused by bean fly in intercrops was reduced using different cropping patterns compared with when the same varieties were sown as sole crops. Intercropping enhances the abundance of predators and parasites of pests and diseases as the modified environments can delay spread of pathogens and the introduction of diseases (Seran & Brintha, 2010). Understanding the dynamics of insect pests and diseases of common bean and maize when grown in intercrops in the field is crucial for prevention and control by smallholder farmers. Evaluation of the interactions between contrasting varieties of common bean and maize intercrops and their effects on occurrence, prevalence, and severity of these reducing factors on crop productivity is also important in the farmers' field settings.

In phenomenological studies comparing disease in monocultures and intercrops, primarily due to foliar fungi, intercropping reduce diseases. The important sources of these diseases and the various studies involved as references are presented in Appendix 2. According to Boudreau (2013), the mechanisms by which intercrops affect disease dynamics include alteration of wind, rain and vector dispersal; modification of microclimate, especially temperature and moisture; changes in host morphology and physiology; and direct pathogen inhibition. Chen *et al.* (2007) reported a 26 to 49% reduction in wheat powdery mildew when wheat was sown in association with faba bean. The rate of disease progress and delayed epidemic onset was observed in common bacterial blight of bean caused by *Xanthomonas campestris* pv phaseoli in several additive patterns of maize and sorghum intercrops with beans (Fininsa, 1996).

Intercropping of cereals and legumes are reported to suppress competition from weeds. Kwiecinska-Poppe *et al.* (2009) found that many broadleaf weeds were suppressed by the intercrops and their biomass was reduced. Previous studies have revealed that intercrops compete with weeds for the light capture, space, water and nutrients (Wanic *et al.*, 2005), and given good canopy created by intensified cropping systems sprouting and the establishment of weeds are suppressed.

Allelopathic compounds released by intercrops interfere with weeds occurrence and establishment (Ndakidemi & Dakora, 2003; Kwiecinska-Poppe *et al.*, 2009; Makoi & Ndakidemi, 2012; Shahzad *et al.*, 2016a, b). Maize-bean intercrops have been reported to reduce weed biomass by 50-66% when bean population was varied (Seran & Brintha, 2010). A study that evaluates allelochemicals from contrasting species of crops cultivated in intercrops is required since different crop species may release different allelochemicals with allelopathic properties useful in the natural control of associated weed species to one or more crops. It is important to examine how different varieties of grain legumes when cultivated in intercrops with cereals can be helpful in the suppression of weeds in order to avoid costs that would be incurred from chemicals and the likely negative environmental and health impacts of these chemicals.

(v) Soil Erosion Control by Intercrops

Soil erosion is caused by water and wind, which degrades land and its productivity potential as physical and chemical characteristics are negatively affected (Dregne, 2002). Soil erosion is determined by various factors but important ones include amount of rainfall, erodibility of the soil, topography of the area, cropping systems and the existing land conservation measures (Adekalu *et al.*, 2006). The measures that control or reduce soil erosion are helpful in sustaining soil fertility and its overall productivity. Canopies of plants for the crops sown in intercrops prevent the action of raindrops from hitting and destructing structure of the bare soil thereby checking for surface runoff, rapid underground seepage, development of rills and gullies on land (Adekalu *et al.*, 2006). Dense vegetation covers and/or use of green manure in intercrops prevent or reduced impact of rain drop to the soil surface, reduce surface runoff and prevent sweeping of detached soil particles (Dogliotti *et al.*, 2005). Sowing of maize + cowpea (1:1), intercrop reduced surface runoff as well as loses of surface soil compared with sowing maize alone (Sharma *et al.*, 2017). This is attributed to the good ground cover created by the overlapping canopies of both crops in the intercrop.

Intercropping taller plants such as maize and shorter grain legumes like the common bean, the taller plants act as a wind barrier for the shorter crops, which both improve the ability of the soil to resist erosion by wind or runoff (Reddy & Reddi, 2007). It is, therefore, important to study how crops differing in species and/or in varieties when are cultivated in intercrops would prevent impact of soil erosion on land degradation and maintain suitability of the soil for sustainable crop production.

2.3.2 Disadvantages of Intercropping

The component crops in intercropping may produce less total individual yield compared with their sole crops due to incompatibility and/or high interspecific competition and lack of niche complementarity between them (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). There is high labour demand for field operations during sowing, weeding, spraying and harvesting, since mechanization is not possible in intercrops. For instance, in most cases sowing of crops in association the main crop will not reach as high yield as in a monoculture due to competition among component plants for light, soil nutrients and water (Willey, 1979). Reduction in yield may be economically significant if the main crop has a high market value than its associate crop. The canopy cover of intercrops may result in a microclimate with a higher relative humidity conducive to disease outbreak, especially of fungal pathogens, which however, happens within the same cropping season when the plants are in the field (Li *et al.*, 2014). The selection of the appropriate crop species to be included in the intercrops and the time of sowing one crop relative to the other or simultaneously is also a big challenge in intercropping. Therefore, it is important to design intercrops to avoid these potential disadvantages.

2.4 Crop Rotation as an Element of Agricultural Intensification

Crop rotation involves a practice of cultivating two or more crop species in the same piece of land but after one has been harvested i.e. in sequence or a definite sequence of crops grown in successive cropping seasons. The sequence of rotating the crops in the same piece of land with differing cropping seasons is repetitive. The practice unveils its profitability by improving the productivity of the subsequent crop through improving soil fertility, minimization of diseases and pests. The study by Yusuf *et al.* (2009) indicates that crop rotation usually performs better than both monoculture and intercropping. Decomposition of plant residues in cultivated fields is also an important source of soil N used by plants, with the exception of those having the ability to fix atmospheric N_2. Cereal yield decline under intensive continuous cultivation with little or no use of inorganic N-containing fertilizers has been attributed to soils depleted of fertility (Papastylianou, 2004). The productivity of cereal crops on such soils can be improved sustainably by including it as part of a rotation with N_2-fixing legumes (Gathumbi *et al.*, 2002).

The benefits derived from cereals and legumes cultivated in rotations as well as the associated trade-offs from these practices are important to be examined, understood, and established.

2.4.1 Crop Rotation Improves Soil Fertility

Inclusion of grain legumes on rotational cropping has been benefiting subsequent cereal crops. The benefits derived from crop rotation have been due to both 'N-effects' and 'non-N-effects', also termed as 'other rotational effects' (Franke *et al.*, 2018; Kermah *et al.*, 2018). According to Franke *et al.* (2018), 'N-effects' explain the improvement in N nutrition for the subsequent non-legume crop as well as reduced N fertilizer requirements as it is facilitated by the legumes included in rotation. The N balance of a legume crop in the field becomes close to zero or even negative in situations where most of the fixed N_2 is removed at crop harvest, escalating availability of more N for the subsequent crop (Chen *et al.*, 2014). The N-effects depend on the initial amount of N-fertilizer applied to the subsequent crop in soils with low N (Giller, 2001). On the other hand, the 'non-N-effects' of legumes refers to the effects of biotic and abiotic factors determining crop growth and development. The biotic factors include the occurrence of insect pests, weeds and diseases. In addition, the abiotic factors include changes in soil moisture as well as plant nutrients other than N, changes in soil pH, or changes in soil organic matter and soil structure (Chan & Heenan, 1996; Rusinamhodzi *et al.*, 2012; Shahzad *et al.*, 2016c; Franke *et al.*, 2018). The positive effects realized from rotations of legumes on the productivity of subsequent cereal have been attributed to the additional residual N from BNF and high decomposition of legumes residues due to lower C/N ratio (Sanginga *et al.*, 2001). On the other hand, P and K distribution to the soil surface for easy plant uptake from beyond the root zone is one of the advantages of including deep-rooted cover crops in rotations (Marschner, 1990). It is important to know the ways sustainability of soil productivity optimizes crop performance as an influence of rotational cultivations of cereals with grain legumes.

2.4.2 Crop Rotation Disrupts Disease Cycle and Suppresses Weeds

Manipulation of cropping systems improves weed control options and requires a better understanding of the spatial and temporal dynamics of weeds and their likely seed banks (Bastiaans *et al.*, 2008; Belde *et al.*, 2008). According to Bastiaans *et al.* (2008), applicability, reliability, acceptability, efficacy and the adoption of most non-chemical strategies of controlling weeds are dependent on combinations of various measures resulting in systems complexity. Rotational cropping systems of various crops where legumes are included negatively affect weed population, biomass, seed production, and seed bank. Crop rotations altered seed bank density and species composition more in annual grass weeds than in broadleaf weeds (Koochecki *et al.*, 2009). According to Koochecki *et al.* (2009), weed seed bank was reduced in rotations, which involved cropping of crops with different growth durations. The inclusion of plants with allelopathic effects in rotational systems has also shown a promising and sustainable option for weed control in agricultural systems (Ndakidemi & Dakora, 2003; Ndakidemi, 2006; Makoi & Ndakidemi, 2012).

Striga infestation was reduced by 35% in the legume-maize rotation and the reduction was doubled when the rotation was repeated (Kureh *et al.*, 2006). Comparing soybean and cowpea in rotations with maize, Kureh *et al.* (2006) found that the former was better than the latter in reducing *Striga* infestation. The reason for the differences observed between the two legumes could be attributed to the higher ability of soybean in fixing atmospheric N, but both improving soil fertility, which does not favour germination and survival of *Striga* (Gworgwor & Weber, 1991; Ikie *et al.*, 2007; Gacheru & Rao, 2011). It is, therefore, important to understand how the rotational cultivations of cereals with different legumes can be the feasible option towards weed control in cropping systems.

2.5 Nitrogen Budgets in Grain Legume Cropping Systems

The cereal-legume cropping systems have gained prominence in increasing yields of maize as a major crop relative to sole maize cropping (Sanginga *et al.*, 2001). The increased maize yields in legume-associated systems are due to N contributed by the legumes through biological N_2 fixation to improve soil fertility (Giller, 2001). The sustained benefits with large N applications like 60–120 kg N ha^{-1} equal to cereal grain yield of 0.32 t ha^{-1} or 59% of the response have been reported to indicate the importance of non-N effects (Franke *et al.*, 2018). There are also, however, non-N benefits such as the reduced impact of pests and diseases, increased soil microbial biomass and activity and improved soil properties (Giller, 2001; Franke *et al.*, 2018; Kermah *et al.*, 2018).

The amount of N input from biological N_2 fixation (BNF) is reported to be as high as 360 kg N ha^{-1} (Giller, 2001). The N contributions from non-symbiotic such as free-living/associative organisms are relatively low ranging from 10–160 kg N ha^{-1} (Roger & Ladha, 1992; Urquiaga *et al.*, 1989). Peoples *et al.* (1989; 2009) depicted those environmental conditions such as temperature, water availability, soil pH, and soil bulk density, the level of availability of mineral nutrients in the soil, pests, and diseases of legumes may affect nodulation and/or N_2 fixation. Soil low in mineral N favours effective legume-rhizobia symbiosis. In contrast, a legume growing on soils higher in mineral-N content is likely to compensate for poor N_2

fixation by scavenging N from the soil. In both intercrops and rotations of cereals with legumes, it is expected that there is improvement of soil fertility through N_2–fixation as well as microbial activities and soil structure (Giller, 2001).

The translocation, fates, and distribution of N in legumes influence soil fertility and productivity of the next crop. The residues of legumes contain some of the N that they have fixed, and this becomes available to subsequent crops if are retained back in the field after harvest although part of it remains in the plant system (Carranca *et al.*, 2015). The N-fixed, which remains in soil/plant parts in the same field, have economic importance of reducing N-fertilizers needed in subsequent crops. Maingi *et al.* (2001) found a slight increase and maintenance of total N (%) levels in maize-common bean intercropped fields after one cropping season compared with the pure maize fields where N declined in the soil.

N_2-fixation is affected by the factors that affect the host plant during its growth and development such as water, temperature, pH, nutrients, and light. Rondon *et al.* (2006) found that greater boron (B) and molybdenum (Mo) availability from bio-char increased Biological Nitrogen Fixation (BNF) in common bean. The greater K, Ca, and P availability, lower N availability, higher pH levels, and Al saturation decreased BNF in common bean (Rondon *et al.*, 2006). It is reported that higher levels of P increase symbiotic N_2-fixation in common bean at low N (Leidi & Rodriguez-Navarro, 2000). Giller *et al.* (1998) found that P- fertilizer at 26 kg P ha^{-1} increased the number of root nodules and seed yields of *Phaseolus* bean on farmers' fields in the West Usambara Mountains in northern Tanzania. There has been realized improvement in seed yields by addition of P or N fertilizers in Kilimanjaro and Arusha regions (Giller *et al.*, 1998).

Selection of common bean varieties to be cultivated by farmers is important since they differ in their abilities to fix and utilize atmospheric N to optimize yield and improve soil fertility (Manrique *et al.*, 1993). Phosphorus is also a very important macronutrient during N_2-fixation acting as a source of energy when Adenosine Triphosphate (ATP) is converted to adenosine diphosphate (ADP) as N_2 is reduced to NH_3 (Equation 1) as the overall reaction of BNF (Armstrong *et al.*, 1999; Giller, 2001). Inadequate P in soil restricts root growth, the process of photosynthesis, translocation of sugars, and other functions, which directly or indirectly influence N fixation by legume plants.

$$N_2 + 8H^+ + 8e^- \rightarrow 2NH_3 + H_2 \qquad (1)$$

The released H_2 stimulates the growth of hydrogen-fixing bacteria in the rhizosphere, and these compete successfully for living space with other rhizosphere organisms, including many pathogens (Armstrong *et al.*, 1999).

Effectiveness of nodulation is the best studied at or near to 50% flowering but immediately before pod formation. In each individual plant, the number of nodules and presence or absence of crown nodulation will be noted. Nodule number and nodule mass or nodule weight per unit dry weight of the whole plant or root system are often used in trial comparisons. Similar comparison information can be obtained by visually scoring nodulation on a scale of 0–5 by considering nodule number, size, colour, distribution, and longevity of the nodule population (Peoples *et al.*, 1989).

The pink/brown colour of the nodule is caused by a protein leghaemoglobin containing both micronutrient iron (Fe) and it is responsible for binding of oxygen (Armstrong *et al.*, 1999). This creates a low oxygen environment within the nodule, which allows rhizobium bacteria to live and to fix N_2. The practice involves carefully digging-up plants at random across a crop while ensuring the root system and nodules are recovered and scoring each plant using predetermined classification criteria. A mean nodule score of 4–5 excellent nodulation and potential for N_2 fixation, 3–4 good nodulation and potential for fixation, 2–3 fair nodulation but N_2 fixation may not be sufficient to supply the N demand of the crop, 0–2 poor nodulation, little or no N_2–fixation (Peoples *et al.*, 1989). Knowledge of nodulation characteristics in legumes is important as it provides an indication of N_2–fixing legume at certain stages of plant growth. This also provides an insight of the time for sowing a component crop in an intercrop relative to their growing cycles and/or the likely amount of residual N_2–fixed for the subsequent crop in the same land.

2.6 Quantifying the Amount of N_2–Fixed by the Legumes

The widely acceptable methods of quantifying the amount of N_2–fixed by a legume are enrichment (^{15}N-enriched) and natural abundance ($\delta^{15}N$) (Unkovich *et al.*, 2008). The ^{15}N-enriched method is useful where N-containing materials e.g. N-carrying fertilizers and organic substrates have been added into the experimental ecosystem while $\delta^{15}N$ method is applicable in environments where no inclusion of N-containing materials (Giller, 2001; Unkovich *et al.*, 2010). The $\delta^{15}N$ method uses small differences between the $^{15}N/^{14}N$ ratio of the N-source being examined and the $^{15}N/^{14}N$ ratio of N already existing in the system to follow the N-source through the soil, water, and plants. The advantage of the $\delta^{15}N$ approach is that, in principle, it can be used in any ecosystem, but it has analytical, assumptions and interpretative limitations (Unkovich *et al.*, 2010).

Natural abundance method uses N_2–fixing legume and a no N_2–fixing reference plant growing together with the N_2–fixing legume. Cadisch *et al*. (2000) found that $\delta^{15}N$ method was less sensitive between the reference and N_2-fixing plant compared to the ^{15}N-enrichment method but signals for the same precautions as for the ^{15}N-enrichment method because of the N_2–fixing legume and the reference plant and accounting for ^{15}N variation within the plant. According to Unkovich *et al*. (2010), the ^{15}N content of the plant lies between the ^{15}N signature of the plant-available soil N (%Ndfa of zero) and a value close to 0.3663 atom% ^{15}N (%Ndfa of 100%). Carranca *et al*. (2015) reported that whole legume plant i.e. top plant and visible roots and nodules should be involved in N_2–fixation studies in order to avoid underestimating the role of legumes for soil N fertility. Grain yields in legumes are a useful parameter in estimating biomass yield by taking into account harvest index and root/shoot ratio. Data on N concentrations in seeds, straw, and roots of the main species allows quantification of the amount of N accumulated in the plant. Fustec *et al*. (2010) indicated that deposition of N in the root zone from dead cells, root exudates, and shed fragments of roots, and the amount of N derived from biological fixation are important in considering the amount of N in the plant.

Several formulae for calculating the amount of N_2–fixed by a legume have been put in place but they depend on the method employed (Cadisch *et al*., 2000; Giller, 2001; Unkovich *et al*., 2010). The natural abundance method relies on the different natural abundance of ^{15}N in soil N and atmospheric N. The ^{15}N abundance in a non-N_2–fixing (reference) plant, which is all derived from the soil, is larger than that of a N_2–fixing plant, which derives some of its N from atmospheric N through symbiotic nitrogen fixation (Shearer & Kohl, 1986). The reference plant is a non-N_2-fixing but useful in measuring the ^{15}N-enrichment of the available soil N (Giller, 2001). The total N is then analyzed for ^{15}N, and the percentage of N derived from the atmosphere (%Ndfa) by the legume is calculated using the Equation 2:

$$\%Ndfa = \left(1 - \frac{\text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ excess from } N_2 - \text{fixing plant}}{\text{atom\%} 15_N \text{ excess from a reference plant}}\right) \times 100 \qquad (2)$$

Boddey *et al*. (1995) deduced a computational equation for %Ndfa based on the whole plants i.e. the whole plant $\delta^{15}N$ by considering the weight of seed and stover/straws (Equation 3).

$$\%15_N dfa_{whole\ plant} = \left(\frac{(\text{total seed } N \times \delta 15_{N\,seed}) - (\text{total straw } N \times \delta 15_{N\,straw})}{\text{total seed } N + \text{total straw } N}\right) \times 100 \qquad (3)$$

The natural ^{15}N abundance is expressed as delta $\delta^{15}N$ in parts per thousand or per mill (‰) ^{15}N excess over a standard (Equation 4).

$$\delta 15_N(\text{‰}) = \left(\frac{\text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ sample} - \text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ standard}}{\text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ standard}}\right) \times 1000 \qquad (4)$$

A slightly different expression for $\delta^{15}N$ (‰) uses the R-values of the isotope ratios (Equation 5).

$$\delta 15_N(\text{‰}) = \left(\frac{R_{sample} - R_{standard}}{R_{standard}}\right) \times 1000 \qquad (5)$$

Where $\delta^{15}N$ (‰) is the isotope ratio of the sample relative to the atmospheric air standard and $R_{\text{-sample}}$ and $R_{\text{-standard}}$ is the molar ratios of ^{15}N to ^{14}N from the atmosphere. According to Giller (2001), the value of R is calculated as indicated in Equation 6.

$$R = \frac{15_N + 14_N}{14_N + 14_N} \qquad (6)$$

The proportion of ^{15}N atoms in the atmospheric N_2 is constant, around 0.3663 atom% ^{15}N and Ojiem *et al.*, (2007) indicated that the $\delta^{15}N$ of the atmosphere is zero. However, the majority of N_2 transformed in the soil is in the ^{15}N isotopic form of N. The amount of N_2–fixed can be calculated (Cadisch *et al.*, 2000; Somado & Kuehne, 2006) as in Equation 7.

$$\text{Amount of } N_2 \text{ fixed} = \left(\frac{\text{\%Ndfa} \times \text{total N from } N_2 - \text{fixing crop}}{100}\right) \qquad (7)$$

The amount of N_2–fixed by a legume crop can also be calculated from measures of DM and N content (%N) in more simplified formula (Hauggaard-Nielsen *et al.*, 2009) as in Equation 8.

$$\text{Amount of } N_2 \text{ fixed} = \left(\frac{\text{\%Ndfa}}{100}\right) \times DM \times \left(\frac{\text{\%N}}{100}\right) \qquad (8)$$

Where *DM* is the dry weight of shoot

In the case of annual field crops, e.g. common bean, the %N from N_2–fixation calculated using the equation of Shearer and Kohl (1986), Peoples *et al.* (1997) and Ojiem *et al.* (2007) as in Equation 9.

$$\%N \text{ from } N_2\text{fixation} = \left(\frac{\delta 15_{N_{\text{reference plant}}} - \delta 15_{N_{N_2\text{fixing plant}}}}{\delta 15_{N_{\text{reference plant}}} - B} \right) \times 100 \quad (9)$$

Where B is the $\delta^{15}N$ of the growing legume deriving its entire N from N_2–fixation in an N-free medium and the B-value measured in common bean is -1.00 (Peoples *et al.*, 2002; Ojiem *et al.*, 2007). This value is obtained by taking the average of $\delta^{15}N$ measurements of a total of randomly selected bean genotypes and recombinant inbred lines from a cross between low symbiotic N_2–fixing genotype and high symbiotic N_2–fixing genotype grown in a greenhouse (Peoples *et al.*, 2002). The N (%) obtained in equation 8 is converted into land area (kg N ha^{-1}) basis of N contributed by an N_2–fixing legume. It is important to quantify the amounts of N_2–fixed by grain legumes by referring to non-N_2–fixing plants such as C4-plants such as cereals (e.g. maize) as are growing together with legumes but cereals do not have closely related growth habits (acquisition of growth factors) with these legumes. It is therefore, practical to choose a reference plant with the same growth habit and duration as the test legume. The use of C3-plants (e.g. broadleaved weeds as reference plants) growing together with both maize and legume crops in the same land is important as these C3-plants have some similarities in growth habit with the test legume. Ojiem *et al.* (2007) indicated that the inclusion of C4-plants underestimated quantities of N_2–fixed relative to the use of C3-plants as reference. It is important to understand the appropriate method of quantifying the amount of N_2–fixed by legumes in cereal-legume cropping systems under field conditions and the associated N economy in the soil. The ^{15}N natural abundance method is superior to the ^{15}N–enrichment method because there is no application of N-containing fertilizer. The non-N_2–fixing reference plants need to be well matched with the N_2–fixing legumes.

The amount of N in soil due to fixation by a legume is also quantified in order to understand residual N that would be available for the subsequent crop. However, it is unlikely that N in soil would change over one cropping season as a contribution of including a legume. However, total N in soil before and after experimentation (given a long-term), soil sampling depth and bulk density are important in estimating the amount of mineral N (NH_4^+ and NO_3^-) in soil (Giller, 2001; Cresswell & Hamilton, 2002; Casanova *et al.*, 2016). Therefore, it is important to quantify the amounts of N_2–fixed by grain legumes and added to the soil in order to understand the availability of N to the subsequent crop when cultivated in the same land and its overall influence on soil health.

2.7 Role of Grain Legumes Intensification in Improving Food Security under Changing Climate

Grain legumes are the important crops in sustaining natural resources, improvement of food security, improving nutrition and health status, and reduction of poverty (Dar *et al.*, 2012; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019). Smallholder farmers diversify and intensify grain legumes with tubers, cereals, and root crops through rotations and intercrops. With the impact of climate change, there are chances that some crops may fail in a season but diversification of different crop species ensures food security for the family's livelihood (Bedoussac *et al.*, 2015). Grain legumes like other legumes also play role in breaking cycles of weed, pest and disease of other subsequent crops, and provide soil cover (Franke *et al.*, 2018; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019).

Climate change is explained by the increase in temperatures and rainfall, which affect association among crop species, weeds, disease pathogens, and pests (Saina *et al.*, 2013; Myers *et al.*, 2017; Stagnari *et al.*, 2017). Grain legumes such as common bean and soybean and cereals including rice and wheat operate with a C-3 photosynthetic pathway. The growth of C3 crops is more stimulated by increases in CO_2 due to climate change than a C-4 photosynthetic pathway crops such as sugarcane, sorghum, and maize (Leakey *et al.*, 2009; Considine *et al.*, 2017). It has been reported that the changes in climate since 1980 have reduced global food production (Myers *et al.*, 2017). However, there is no evidence that the production of common bean, soybeans and rice has been affected by the trends of climate change (Lobell *et al.*, 2011; Saina *et al.*, 2013; Myers *et al.*, 2017). This is an important area of concern that common bean would play role in sustaining food security on smallholder farms. Lipiec *et al.* (2013) indicated that plants with C-3 pathways are more sensitive to higher temperatures during photosynthesis compared with the plants characterized by C-4 pathways.

Accessibility as well as availability of food both physically and economically at all times ensures food security where the people are sufficiently provided with dietary safe and nutritious food (Ericksen, 2008; Saina *et al.*, 2013; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019). Grain legumes including common bean are locally produced and/or available at farmer's level, safe and healthy, provide dietary proteins and vitamins, and acceptable at all households on smallholder farms (Hillocks *et al.*, 2006; Ndakidemi *et al.*, 2006; Ronner & Giller, 2013). However, production of these grain legumes and their dependence as an important source of food security should be considered consciously along with the influence of changes in climatic trends (Bishop *et al.*, 2017; Considine *et al.*, 2017) although there is no direct evidence reported. Therefore, it is important that options are designed for adaptation and mitigation of the impact of climate change on crops considered for food security. Some of the available options include intensification of cropping systems using improved varieties, sowing based on the on-set of rains, improvement of irrigation and water use efficiency, diversification of the farming systems, and adoption of crop rotations and intercropping (Ericksen, 2008; Devendra, 2012; Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019). Grain legumes are important in improvement and sustainability of soil quality, which dedicates production of food crops. Depending on the legume species, climatic conditions, and variation in soil properties grain legumes differently influence rhizospheric levels of soil N supply, soil organic carbon (SOC) and availability of P (Stagnari *et al.*, 2017).

2.8 Soil Health and Fertility Status and Associated Environmental Benefits of Intercrops or Rotations

Intercrops and rotations, which involve grain legumes, improve soil health by reducing amount of N losses (Sanderson *et al.*, 2013; Lemaire *et al.*, 2014). The SOC and N contents sequestration rates are reported to increase in intercropped and/or rotated wheat, maize, and faba beans (*Vicia faba* L.) compared with the quantities of SOC measured in the monocultures of these crops (Cong *et al.*, 2014).

Inclusion of different crop species during or in successive cropping seasons in the same piece of land is reported to increase the diversity of soil microbes such as rhizobacteria and arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (Cong *et al.*, 2014; Bybee-Finley & Ryan, 2018). The practices also increase microbial activities with the additional benefits of influencing nutrient availability in soils and facilitate their uptakes for the component and/or subsequent crops (Cong *et al.*, 2014; Vukicevich *et al.*, 2016). Due to the ability of grain legume to fix atmospheric N in symbiosis with the rhizobium, the cereal-legume based systems have self-regulatory abilities on the amounts of soil total N (Chapman *et al.*, 1996; Vukicevich *et al.*, 2016). These self-regulating mechanisms reduce the fates of denitrification and leaching of NO_3^- through reduction of the reactive N in the soil. This in turn, reduces the problems associated with emissions of greenhouse gases and water quality in cropping systems (Tang *et al.*, 2017).

2.9 Socio-Economic Implications of Intercrops and Rotations

Despite that the benefits derived from intercropping and/or rotations would outperform sole cultivations of each crop either during the season (monocropping) or throughout the cropping seasons (monoculture), there are also some economic implications of these systems (Ndakidemi *et al.*, 2006; Kermah *et al.*, 2017). The demand of labour for field operations such as sowing, weeding, spraying, and harvesting may be higher in intercropping compared with monocropping and this increases operational costs due time consumed and might affect the rate of adoption of the practice by farmers (Ndiritu *et al*., 2014; Kermah *et al*., 2017). However, costs related to large seed quantities are reduced under intercrops due to relatively low seeding rate at sowing (Kermah *et al*., 2017). In addition, component crops complement each other in the season in cases one of them fails to complete its maturity cycle, probably, due to bad climatic conditions, poor soil fertility, diseases, and pests (Trenbath, 1993). Similarly, in crop rotation although costs related to field operations might not be as higher as those incurred in intercrops, the practice often involves one crop in a cropping season (Kermah *et al*., 2017; Shahzad *et al*., 2017). In situations where this sole cultivated crop fails to complete its life cycle, farmers relying on it for food and income will suffer from food insecurity. With this in mind, it is likely that farmers may prefer continuous intercropping of contrasting plant species as an alternative to avoid risks of one crop failure in a season.

Gender preference in farming activities intersects most of the socio-economic aspects to be considered in intensification of crop production and sustainability of food security in smallholder settings. For example, cereals and the only highly commercialized grain legumes are often considered as crops for male whereas less commercialized grain and vegetable legumes are regarded as crops for women (Bationo *et al*., 2011). Women are the most important group, which affects the execution of agricultural activities and the outcomes unveiled since women are obedient and fully involved in field operations, processing and storage, and trading where applicable. However, women are less entitled to property ownership including access to and control of production assets such as land and the funds earned from farming activities and constitute an inferior group in decision making (Wakhungu, 2010).

It is a major concern that women are given priority and great consideration in decision making on designing appropriate practices to be adopted for sustainable intensification of systems productivity as this will increase awareness for gender equity in food security. Me-Nsope and Larkins (2016) indicated that farmers' adoption/cultivation of legume-cereal was highly affected by the gender element. Where only men are involved in marketing of farm products, the sales do not translate into improvements of the household's food security (Me-Nsope & Larkins, 2016). Development efforts towards food security through farming need to consider interventions on gender equity such that women are involved at every stage. According to Rubin *et al*. (2009), systems productivity and access to commodities from farming, funds from sales, human resources, time, information, and skills are affected by the gender equity. This suggests that there should be co-sharing of decision making, execution of the idea or activity and benefits derived from farming for both men and women right from the household level. It is important that farmers' perception is evaluated based on the options for sustainable intensification of common bean cultivation through rotations and/or intercropping while considering gender equity and its sensitization.

CHAPTER THREE

MATERIALS AND METHODS

3.1 Study Area

The site selection for this study was based on the study conducted by Ronner & Giller (2013) and the findings of a baseline survey conducted in November and December 2014. Hai district in Kilimanjaro Region was the geographic focus of this study to meet the objectives of N$_2$Africa Project in Tanzania of putting nitrogen fixation to work for smallholder farmers in Africa. The different farming practices in the district are the mixed cropping of maize and common bean during the short rainy season and the mixed cropping of maize, common bean, banana, and coffee during the long rainy season in the higher altitude. In the middle and lower altitudes, the farming practices include sole bean cultivation during the short rainy season and the mixed cropping of maize and common bean during the long rainy season. Vegetables are also produced during the short rainy season through supplemental irrigation in the lower and middle altitudes. Indoor (zero) grazing of cattle and goats is practiced in the higher and middle altitudes while pastoralist (free) grazing of cattle, goats, sheep and donkeys is practiced in the lower altitude.

The coverage of the study was based on a transect of altitudes ranging from lower to the upper sub-agro-ecological zones (AEZs). The district is located between latitudes 02^{0}30’ and 03^{0}29’ South and between longitudes 30^{0}30’ and 37^{0}10’ East (Fig. 4). The land use types in the district are highly variable depending on the altitude with high heterogeneity although grazing is mostly concentrated in the lower zone (Fig. 5). Agriculture constitutes the largest type of land use by 46% and the mountain and snow land covers only 13% part of the district (Hai District Profile, 2011). About 87% of the population in the district are smallholders in farming and livestock husbandry (Hai District Profile, 2011; Funakawa *et al.*, 2012). The climate of the district is classified as Tropical Savannah but it varies considerably because of the influence of Mt. Kilimanjaro. Rainfall is bimodal that is long rainy season (*Masika*), which starts in March and ends in June and short rainy season (*Vuli*), which starts in October and ends in December (Munishi *et al.*, 2015). However, short rainy season in the higher altitude is different from other altitudes because it starts in July through January (Funakawa *et al.*, 2012).

Hai district is categorized into three AEZs: (a) Higher zone – lies between 1660 and 1800 m above sea level and receives average annual rainfall of 1750 to 2000 mm. (b) Middle zone – lies between 900 and 1350 m above sea level and receives average annual rainfall of 1250 to 1750 mm. (c) Lower zone – found below 900 m above sea level and receives average annual rainfall of 500 to 1250 mm (Hai District Profile, 2011). The mean annual rainfall during cropping seasons in the district has been ranging from 92 to 346 mm since 2009 (Munishi *et al.*, 2015), which compares relatively similar to the rainfall data recorded in the present study. The three major AEZs have distinct crops, cropping systems and these zones still interact closely in terms of nutrients movement because of the slope, which steeps up the Mount Kilimanjaro and down-slope surface runoff (Funakawa *et al.*, 2012; Munishi *et al.*, 2015).

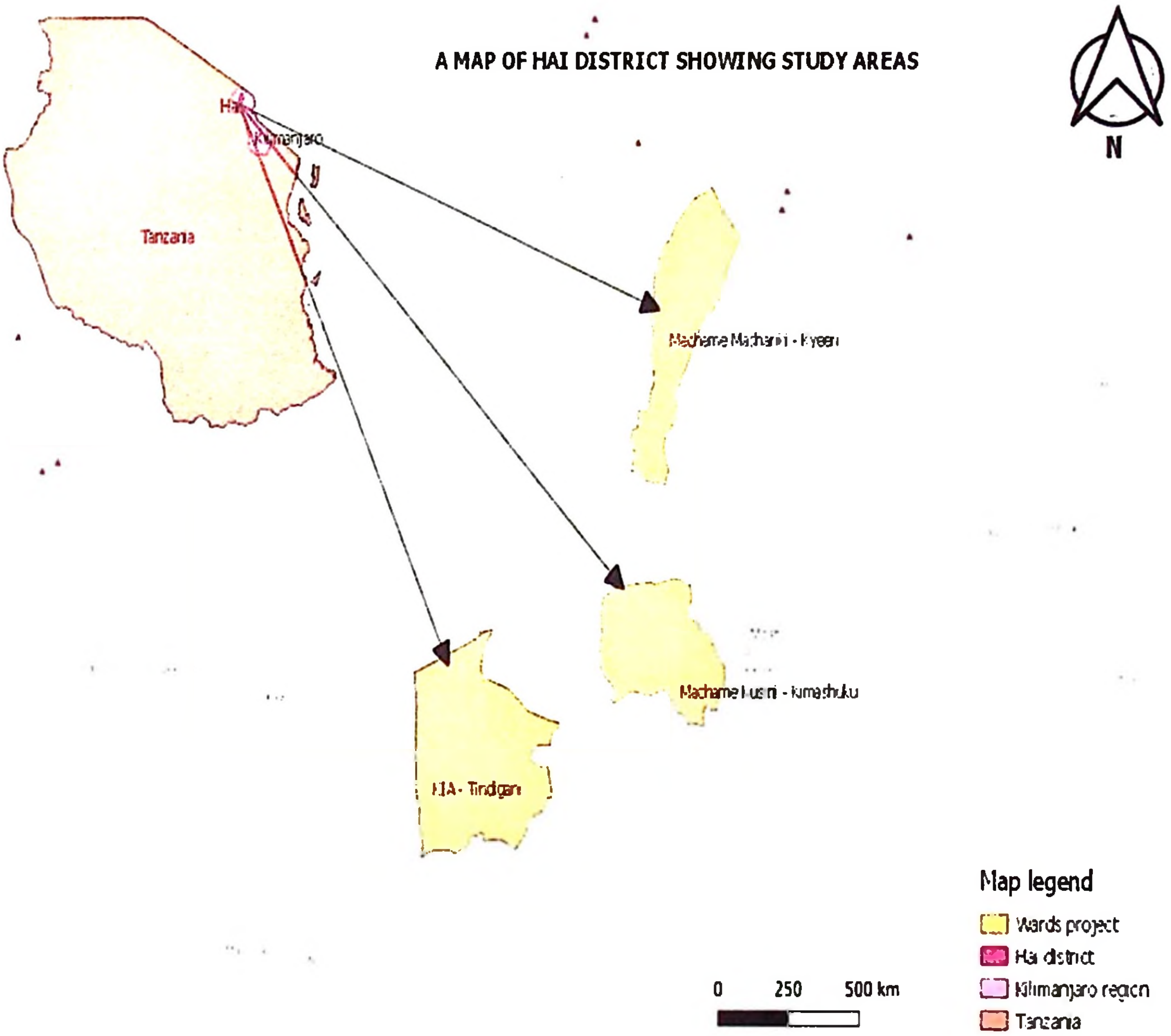


Figure 4: Map of Hai District showing study areas (Tindigani-Masama, Kimashuku, Kyeeri) (Primary own work, 2015)

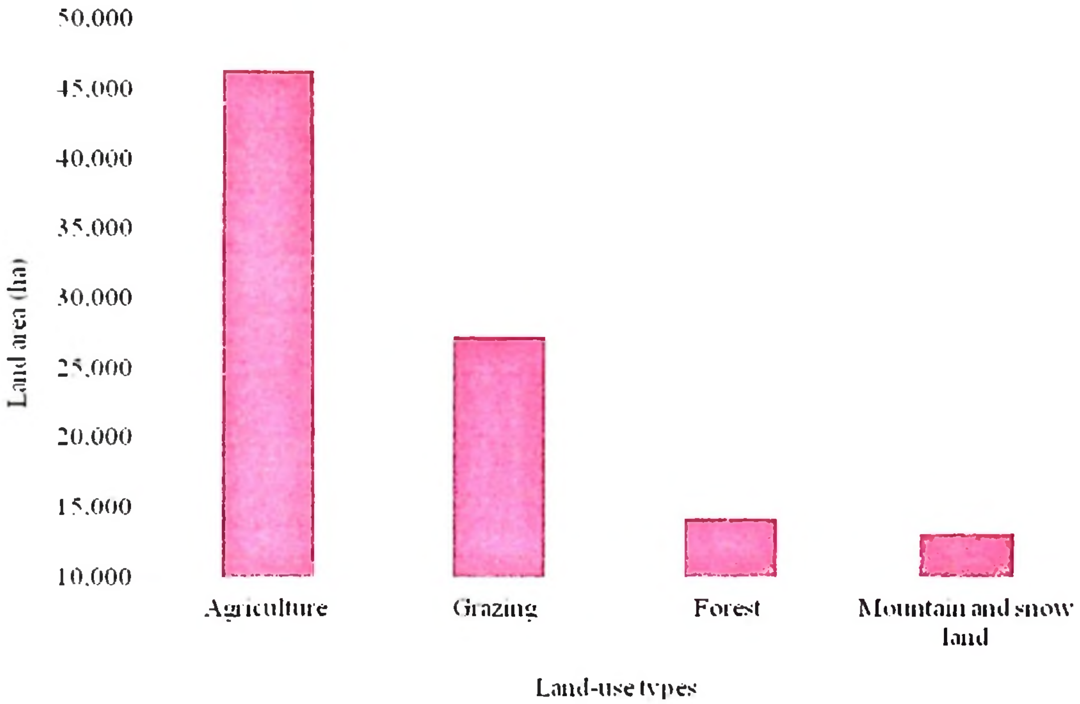


Figure 5: Distribution of different land uses in Hai district of the northern highlands of Tanzania (Hai District Profile, 2011)

3.2 Specific Objective One

3.2.1 Experimental Design and Treatments

The experiment involved intercropping of the two varieties of common bean (improved and local) was repeated for two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons) in three agro-ecologies namely lower (743 m above sea level), middle (1051 m above sea level), and higher (1743 m above sea level) attitudes (Table 2). A randomized complete block design (RCBD) was employed where intercrops of common bean varieties were tested against their monocultures. The sources of variability used for blocking were the soil colour, type of sprouting vegetation, and signs/gullies of surface runoff. Orientation of the blocks in the experimental field was along the contours across the slopes.

Table 2: Treatments layout used in the field experiments in three agro-ecological zones

2015 long rainy season	2016 long rainy season
M	M
IB	IB
LB	LB
M + IB	M + IB
M + LB	M + LB

Key: M =Maize, IB =improved bean, LB =local bean

3.2.2 Seeds and Sowing

Hybrid maize seed Dekalb brand DK8031, DKC8053, and DKC9089 were used as adapted in the lower, middle, and higher agro-ecological zones, respectively (Lyimo *et al.*, 2014). The improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* was obtained from Selian Agricultural Research Institute (SARI) in Arusha, Tanzania and the local bean *Mkanamna* was sourced from Lawate and Kwasadala local markets (Plate 1). The choice of these bean varieties was because farmers in the area prefer the local bean *Mkanamna* in dishes due to good flavour and it does not cause gaseous effect in stomach when consumed but also the only improved bean which is often grown is *Lyamungu 90* (Ronner & Giller, 2013; Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). All seeds were subjected to germination tests, which were greater than 98%. The experimental fields were 55 m × 15.8 m in size and each plot was 5 m × 3.2 m with four replicates in all sites and at every experiment hence total of 20 plots for five treatments in each zone. Maize and bean seeds were sown simultaneously in experimental fields in the season but in definite patterns contrary to the farmers' practice of broadcasting bean seeds during sowing or weeding of maize. The planting density is indicated in Table 3. At sowing, triple superphosphate (TSP, 46% P_2O_5) fertilizer was applied in each planting hole at a rate equivalent to 25 kg P ha^{-1} because in all agro-ecological zones soil available P extracted by the Bray-1-Kurtz method was less than 7 mg P kg^{-1} soil. When maize plants were 21 days in age after sowing, fertilizer urea (46% N) was applied by banding at a rate equivalent to 120 kg N ha^{-1} (Mowo *et al.*, 1993).

Table 3: An indication of the sowing density of maize and common bean seeds

Crop	Cropping	Sowing space (cm)	Plants/ hole	Plants/row	No. rows/plot	Plants/plot	Plants/ ha equiv
Maize	Sole	80 × 30	1	17	5	85	41 666
Maize	Intercrop	80 × 30	1	17	5	85	41 666
Bean	Sole	40 × 10	1	51	9	459	2 86 875
Bean	Intercrop	80 × 10	1	51	4	204	1 27 500

Plate 1: Bean varieties used in the present study

3.2.3 Data Collection

The tools used were quadrat frame to measure ground coverage, metal tape-measure for plant height, weighing and digital balances for total biomass and grain yields, machete for harvesting maize and chopping trashes, carry bags for carrying soil and plant samples, and mat for spreading and quartering of samples into composites. The data collected are: (a) Growth characteristics including ground coverage and plant height on weekly basis starting from six weeks after sowing until no further change; and (b) Grain yield and yield components: total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, weight of 100-seed and grain yields.

The data collected were the growth characteristics of plants including plant height and leaf canopy coverage on ground were measured at weekly intervals when the plants were 42 days from sowing until there was no further increase in these variables. Plants of the inner rows in each plot were identified and marked with coloured strings for which the variables were measured. In monoculture cultivated common bean, only plants in the inner seven rows (total of 35 plants) were randomly selected and marked and the measurements recorded. However, in common bean intercropped with maize, plants from two inner most rows (total of 15 plants) were randomly selected and measurements taken.

In maize, eleven plants from the inner three rows were marked and used for the study. In all plots, neighbouring three plants in each row were left as buffer zone to reduce edge and/or neighbour effects caused by potentially strong interaction between treatments in competition for light, water or nutrients and this ensures validity of results. In taking data for common bean at harvest, plants were harvested and weighed for total weight (stover + grains), threshed and grains weighed for yield determination. Of the harvested plants, ten plants were randomly selected and counting of pods was done in each plant before threshing. Counting of seeds in each pod was done after threshing of pods. The measurement of data in maize at harvest followed the same procedures as for common bean. The data from maize crop at harvest were also collected in all AEZs to be used in determination of the land equivalent ratio (LER) as a measure of the land utilization advantage of common bean in intercrop with maize relative to its sole cropping. Therefore, the biological efficiency and productivity of the common bean in intercrops with maize were compared by the partial (individual crop's) land equivalent ratios (LERs) and the total LER using the formula of Willey (1979):

$$LER = PLER_{maize} + PLER_{common\ bean} \tag{10}$$

With,

$$PLER_{common\ bean} = \frac{\text{Yield of common bean in intercrop}}{\text{Yield of common bean in monoculture}} \tag{11}$$

$$PLER_{maize} = \frac{\text{Yield of maize in intercrop}}{\text{Yield of maize in monoculture}} \tag{12}$$

Where PLER is the partial land equivalent ratio of maize or common bean.

3.2.4 Statistical Analyses

The fixed main effects were the cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, and cropping systems whereas replicate blocks were treated as random effect. The influence of plant growth characteristics on bean grain yields under each cropping system and the agro-ecological zone was evaluated by correlation analysis. Plant height, ground coverage percent, and yield components (pods, seeds, 100-seed dry weight, and total biomass) were used to test the significance of correlations with grain yields depending on cropping systems of common bean. Results of correlation analyses in the first cropping season of the experiment provided an insight of an altitude with many variables (growth and yield components) of common beans affecting grain yields from intercropping with maize that could be tested through more trials. Means of treatments across replicates were used for calculating correlations as the literature indicates that in maize and bean intercrops, the bean is the most negatively affected by competition in the association. The significant effects of treatments were isolated by a post-hoc Tukey's-HSD test at a threshold of 5% using GenStat Discovery Edition 4. A 3–WAY ANOVA was used for the analysis of data collected in common bean and maize, and the factor effects model (Equation 13) was:

$$Y_{ijk} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + \gamma_k + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + (\alpha\gamma)_{ik} + (\beta\gamma)_{jk} + (\alpha\beta\gamma)_{ijk} + \varepsilon_{ijk} \qquad (13)$$

where, $Yijk$ is the observation in the *ijkth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j, γ_k are the main effects of the factors cropping seasons (S), agro-ecological zones (A), and cropping systems (C), respectively; $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$, $(\alpha\gamma)_{ik}$, $(\beta\gamma)_{jk}$ are the two-way (first order) interactions between the factors; $(\alpha\beta\gamma)_{ijk}$ is the three-way (second order) interaction effects of the factors S, A, and C; εijk is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijkth* factors.

The Pearson's correlation coefficients between bean grain yield and other measured variables were estimated in the same bean crops.

A 2–WAY ANOVA was used for the LER and the factor effects model (Equation 14) was:

$$Y_{ij} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + \varepsilon_{ij} \qquad (14)$$

where, Yij is the observation in the *ijth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j are the main effects of the factors agro-ecological zones (A) and bean varieties (V), respectively; $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$ are the two-way interaction effects between the factors A and V; εij is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijth* factors.

3.3 Specific Objective Two

3.3.1 Experimental Design and Treatments

Maize was intercropped with the two varieties of common bean (improved and local) repeated for five cropping seasons (2015 to 2016 long and short and 2017 long rainy seasons) in the middle (1051 m above sea level) attitude (Table4). These experiments were meant for three years, involving long and short rainy seasons of each year from 2015. However, there were no cultivation experiments during the short rainy season in 2017 due to the limitations of time and funds since the budget allocated for this research was for five cropping seasons only. The design and field variability considered were the same as those in section 3.2.1 and the intercrops of maize and common bean were tested against their sole cropping. The treatments were replicated four times, which made total of 20 experimental plots. The maize seed Dekalb brand DKC8053 was used and the sowing densities of maize and common bean were as shown in Table 3. Crop management in the field and the type and means of data collection were the same as those described in Section 3.2.3.

Table 4: Treatments layout used in the field experiments in the middle agro-ecological zone

Years of cropping, rainy seasons, and treatments				
2015		2016		2017
Long	Short	Long	Short	Long
M	M	M	M	M
IB	IB	IB	IB	IB
LB	LB	LB	LB	LB
M + IB	M + IB	M + IB	M + IB	M + IB
M + LB	M + LB	M + LB	M + LB	M + LB

M =Maize, IB =improved bean, LB =local bean

It was important that the reaction of soils (soil pH) is determined at the end of experiments since pH drives the chemistry and overall fertility status of soils. Therefore, soil samples were collected from five spots in each experimental plot and quartered to one composite sample per each plot. The composite soil samples were characterized for the soil pH, soil organic carbon (SOC), total nitrogen (N), and available phosphorus (P). The characterization of all soil samples for the mentioned parameters was done following standard procudres described by Okalebo *et al.* (2002).

3.3.2 Statistical Analyses

The fixed main effects for the common bean were the cropping seasons, bean varieties, and cropping systems and the replicate blocks were treated as random effect. The influence of plant growth characteristics on bean grain yields under each cropping system and the bean varieties was evaluated by correlation analysis. Plant height, ground coverage percent, and yield components (pods, seeds, 100-seed weight, and total biomass) were used to test the significance of correlations with grain yields depending on the cropping systems of common bean. The effects of significant treatments were isolated by a post-hoc Tukey's-HSD test at a threshold of 5% using GenStat Discovery Edition 4. A 3–WAY ANOVA was used for the data collected in common bean where the factor effects model (Equation 15) was:

$$Y_{ijk} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + \gamma_k + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + (\alpha\gamma)_{ik} + (\beta\gamma)_{jk} + (\alpha\beta\gamma)_{ijk} + \varepsilon_{ijk} \qquad (15)$$

where, *Yijk* is the observation in the *ijkth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j, γ_k are the main effects of the factors cropping seasons (S), bean varieties (V), and cropping systems (C), respectively; $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$, $(\alpha\gamma)_{ik}$, $(\beta\gamma)_{jk}$ are the two-way (first order) interactions between the factors; $(\alpha\beta\gamma)_{ijk}$ is the three-way (second order) interaction effects of the factors S, V, and C; εijk is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijkth* factors.

The Pearson's correlation coefficients between bean grain yield and other measured variables in the same bean crops were estimated.

A 2–WAY ANOVA was used for the data collected in maize and for the calculated LER and the factor effects model (Equation 16) was:

$$Y_{ij} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + \varepsilon_{ij} \qquad (16)$$

where, *Yij* is the observation in the *ijth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j are the main effects of the factors cropping seasons (S) and cropping systems (C) for maize and/or bean varieties (V) for the LER; $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$ are the two-way interaction effects between the factors S and C and/or V; εij is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijth* factors.

The soil data collected at the end of the intercropping experiments were subjected to the statistical analysis of variance (ANOVA). A one-way ANOVA was performed to compare the levels of the selected fertility contributing parameters in the soils of the intercrops against the monocultures of maize and the two varieties of common bean. The factor effects model (Equation 17) was:

$$Y_i = \mu + \alpha_i + \varepsilon_i \qquad (17)$$

where, *Yi* is the observation (amount of a nutrient) in the *ith* cropping system, μ is the overall (grand) mean, α_i is the effect of the *ith* cropping system relative to the mean, and εi is the random error associated with the observation in the *ith* cropping system. The tests were done at a 95% level of confidence (*P* =0.05). To identify the differences in means between the cropping systems, the post hoc Turkey's tests were performed.

3.4 Specific Objective Three

3.4.1 Experimental Design and Treatments

This experiment involved the long and short rainy seasons (normal cropping calendar) from 2015 to 2017. A randomized complete block design (RCBD) of assigning treatments to the experimental plots was used. Table 5 presents a summary of treatments used in each cropping season. In each long rainy season, the treatments were: (a) Monocultures: (i) three levels of maize (M); (ii) improved bean (IB); (iii) local bean (LB); and (b) intercrops: (i) maize with improved bean (M+IB); (ii) maize with local bean (M+LB). Since rotational effects were the main objectives of this section of study, the strategy was met by introducing a sequence of rotations in the first short rainy season but the design was based on the very first long rainy season of 2015. Therefore, the treatments in each short rainy season were: (a) five levels of monoculture maize (M); (b) two levels of the monoculture-improved bean (IB); and (c) two levels of monoculture local bean (LB). All treatments and/or some in their respective levels in each cropping season were in four replications making total of 28 experimental plots. The experiments in the 2015 long rainy season were the establishment of the study; so, the basis of the treatments shown in Table 5 were not expected to be IB (long) + LB (short), or LB (long) + LB (short). The maize variety Dekalb brand DK8031 was used throughout the experiment. Both bean varieties were included in all cropping seasons as also smallholder farmers often do not have the exact choice of a certain bean type to be cultivated in rotation (as a monocrop) or as part of an intercrop with maize. Therefore, it was important in this study to test the performance of rotations with maize and varieties of common bean under each cropping season (long and short). The data collected are as described in Section 3.2.3.

Table 5: Treatments layout used in the field experiments in the middle agro-ecological zone for rotations between maize and common bean

Years of cropping, rainy seasons and treatments				
2015		2016		2017
Long	Short	Long	Short	Long
M	M	M	M	M
IB	IB	IB	IB	IB
LB	LB	LB	LB	LB
IB	M	IB	M	IB
LB	M	LB	M	LB
M + IB	M	M + IB	M	M + IB
M + LB	M	M + LB	M	M + LB

Key: M =Maize, IB =improved bean, LB =local bean

The soil samples were collected from five spots of each experimental plot and a composite sample was made out of them at the end of the field experiments that involved rotations of common bean and maize in the middle altitude Kimashuku site. The composite soil samples were characterized for the soil pH, SOC, total N, and available P as described under Section 3.3.1.

3.4.2 Statistical analyses

To isolate the effects of significant treatments, F-test was used at a threshold of 5%. In analyzing the data from common beans cultivated during long rainy seasons, the fixed effects were the cropping seasons (years), cropping systems, and bean varieties but in short rainy season (single) the fixed effects were the cropping systems and bean varieties whereas the replicates were treated as random factors. Analysis of the data collected from maize cultivated during the long and/or short rainy seasons involved treating cropping seasons and cropping systems as the fixed effects while the replicates were treated as random factors. For the beans in a short rainy season, the main effects were the cropping systems and bean varieties. Maize was evaluated in both long and short seasons using cropping seasons and cropping systems as the fixed effects. The data was coded as bean-maize rotation and maize-bean rotation as testing of both could indicate an important question and hypotheses, that there could be a difference between lengths of rainy season and rotation (and interactions between year and rotation). This involved considering special contrasts or as beans and maize nested within monoculture and beans rotated/mixture times season was expected to yield more insight in the data and its interpretation. The use of season as the fixed effect is based on the observed variations of rainfall, its distribution, and intensity in a specific season, which might not always be the same. Further, as the experiment was performed in a single location for five cropping seasons, the main effects and their interactions with location are confounded. Shapiro-Wilk test for the normality of residuals and Bartlett's test for the homogeneity of variances were performed in situations where the main effects were not significant. The significance of effects is independent of the check of model assumptions. The mixed model approach is only valid if assumptions are fulfilled. In addition, multiple linear regression analysis was performed for grain yield as a response variate and the fitted terms being 100-seed weight, total biomass, seeds per pod, and ground coverage and plant height at weeks six and eight to test the relationships between grain yield and these variables. GenStat Discovery Edition 4 was used for all statistical analyses. A 3–WAY ANOVA was used for the data collected in common bean during the long rainy seasons where the factor effects model (Equation 18) was:

$$Y_{ijk} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + \gamma_k + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + (\alpha\gamma)_{ik} + (\beta\gamma)_{jk} + (\alpha\beta\gamma)_{ijk} + \varepsilon_{ijk} \qquad (18)$$

where, *Yijk* is the observation in the *ijkth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j, γ_k are the main effects of the factors cropping seasons (S), bean varieties (V), and cropping systems (C), respectively; $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$, $(\alpha\gamma)_{ik}$, $(\beta\gamma)_{jk}$ are the two-way (first order) interactions between the factors; $(\alpha\beta\gamma)_{ijk}$ is the three-way (second order) interaction effects of the factors S, V, and C; εijk is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijkth* factors.

A 2–WAY ANOVA was used for the data of common bean collected during the short rainy season and the factor effects model (Equation 19) was:

$$Y_{ij} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + \varepsilon_{ij} \qquad (19)$$

where, *Yij* is the observation in the *ijth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j are the main effects of the factors cropping systems (C) and bean varieties (V); $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$ are the two-way interaction effects between the factors C and V; εij is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijth* factors.

In addition, a 2–WAY ANOVA was used for the data collected in maize during the long and the short rainy seasons where the factor effects model (Equation 20) was:

$$Y_{ij} = \mu + \alpha_i + \beta_j + (\alpha\beta)_{ij} + \varepsilon_{ij} \qquad (20)$$

where, *Yij* is the observation in the *ijth* factors; μ is the overall (grand) mean; α_i, β_j are the main effects of the factors cropping seasons (S) and cropping systems (C); $(\alpha\beta)_{ij}$ are the two-way interaction effects between the factors S and C; εij is the random error associated with the observation in the *ijth* factors.

The soil data collected at the end of the rotational cropping experiments were subjected to the statistical analysis of variance (ANOVA). A one-way ANOVA was performed to compare the levels of different soil fertility contributing parameters in the soils of the rotations against the monocultures of maize and the two varieties of common bean. The factor effects model (Equation 21) was:

$$Y_i = \mu - \alpha_i - \varepsilon_i \qquad (21)$$

where, Yi is the observation (amount of a nutrient) in the *ith* cropping system, μ is the overall (grand) mean, α_i is the effect of the *ith* cropping system relative to the mean, and εi is the random error associated with the observation in the *ith* cropping system. The tests were done at a 95% level of confidence (P =0.05). To identify the differences in means between the cropping systems, the post hoc Turkey's tests were performed.

3.5 Soil Tests Before Establishment of the Experiments

The soil tests before experiments included pH, soil organic carbon (SOC), bulk density, total nitrogen (N), available phosphorus (P), exchangeable potassium (K), calcium (Ca), magnesium (Mg), and sodium (Na), micronutrients such as zinc (Zn), iron (Fe), manganese (Mn), and copper (Cu), and texture (Moberg, 2000; Okalebo *et al.*, 2002). The physical and chemical properties of the soils of the middle zone are as presented in Table6. Due to the limitations of funds to carry out analysis of the soils from all three altitudes where the study was conducted, it is important that other studies or researchers consider this gap as an important area for further investigation.

Table 6: Properties of the soil collected from cultivated field in the middle zone

Measured variable	SI–Unit	Value	Rating category
$pH_{(H_2O)}$		6.02	Medium acid (5.6–6.0)
Available phosphorus (P)	mg kg^{-1}	28.6	High (> 25)
Exchangeable bases:	$cmol_{(+)}$ kg^{-1}		
- Potassium (K)		0.27	Low (0.20–0.40)
- Sodium (Na)		0.62	Medium (0.31–0.70)
- Calcium (Ca)		8	Very high (> 5.0)
- Magnesium (Mg)		0.53	Low (0.3–1.0)
Total nitrogen (N)	%	0.12	Low (0.1–0.2)
Organic carbon	%	1.79	Very low (<2)
Organic matter	%	3.09	Medium (3–7)
C/N ratio		15:01	Medium (10–15)
Micronutrients:	mg kg^{-1}		
- Zinc (Zn)		1.42	High (> 1)
- Iron (Fe)		38.33	High (> 4.5)
- Manganese (Mn)		35.22	High (> 1)
- Copper (Cu)		0.18	Low (deficient) (0–0.4)

The column for rating category is based on ratings given by Landon (1991)

3.6 Rainfall Description In the Experimental Sites

3.6.1 Rainfall during the 2015 and 2016 Cropping Long Rainy Seasons

During the first experimentation in 2015 long rainy cropping season, there was high investment on irrigation of crops in the field in the lower zone compared with the middle and higher zone. The performance and overall yield of common bean was satisfactorily promising for adoption by the smallholder farmers. Further, there was high theft of maize cobs at early and after maturity by the Maasai residents and cattle were grazed in some parts of the experimental fields due to drought and shortage of grasses for nomadic pastoralists in the lower zone. However, the stolen maize cobs where from the plants in border rows but some plant stalks were left hence assumed to have continued prevent the data collected from being confounded by the externalities. During the second cropping in the 2016 long rainy season, there was a delay in rain and later the rain was little in a short period (Fig. 6).

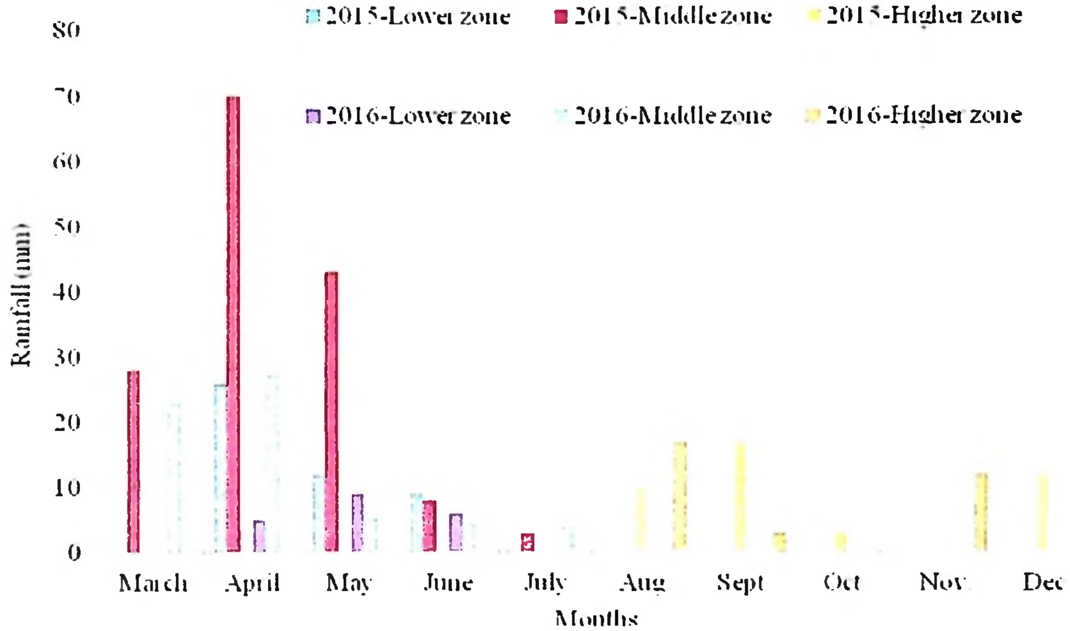


Figure 6: **Rainfall trends in the lower, middle, and higher zones at the cropping period during the 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons**

3.6.2 Rainfall in the Middle Zone During the 2015, 2016 and 2017 Cropping Seasons

There were continuous experiments of rotations and intercropping of maize with common bean established in the middle agro-ecological zone. Water for supplemental irrigation during both short and long cropping seasons was possible due to the flowing irrigation canals from the higher slops of Mt. Kilimanjaro. Figure 7 presents rainfall data collected during the 2015-2017 long and 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons throughout the crop growing periods. During the 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons, rainfall was supplemented with irrigation throughout the growth stages of common bean and maize plants.

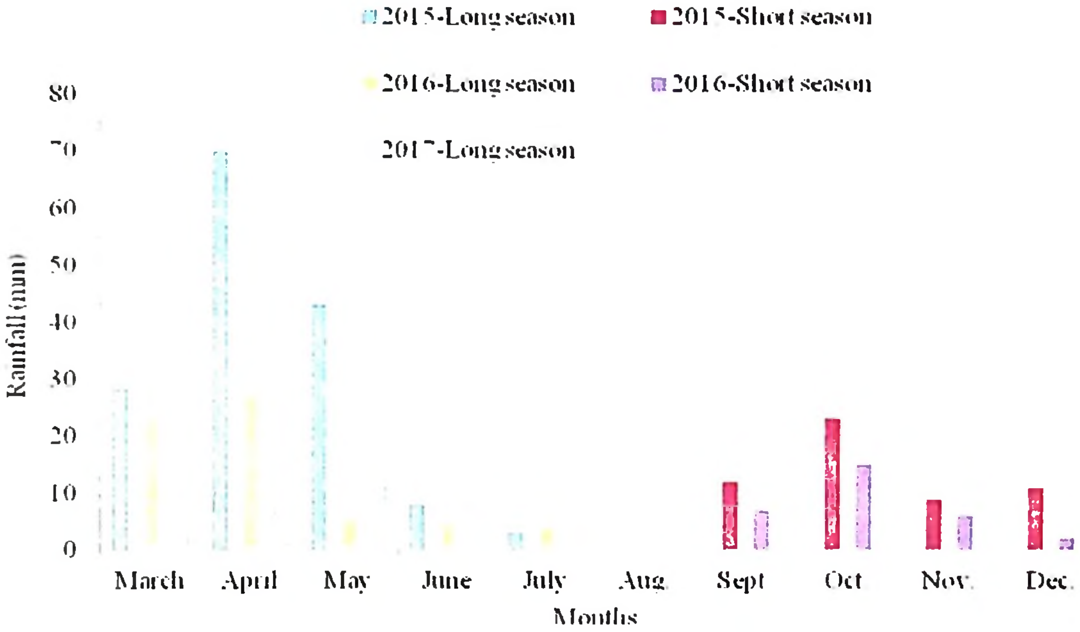


Figure 7: **Rainfall trends in the middle zone at the cropping periods of 2015 to 2016 rainy seasons**

CHAPTER FOUR

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

4.1 Results

4.1.1 Effects of Cropping Seasons, Agro-ecological Zones and Cropping Systems on Bean Performance

The main effects of the cropping seasons and variations of agro-ecological zones were only significant on the number of pods per bean plant but not on other measured variables. The main effect of cropping systems was significant on the measured bean grain yield and the attributes of yield. The significantly higher bean grain yield (2.94 to 2.97 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in sole cropped bean compared with grain yield (1.94 to 2.13 t ha^{-1}) obtained in bean intercropped with maize. Results also indicated that total biomass followed a similar trend of grain yield where the significantly high biomass yield (7.4 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in sole cropped beans relative to the biomass yield (5.0 t ha^{-1}) obtained in beans intercropped with maize (Table 7).

Table 7: Grain yields, total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, and weight of 100-seeds of common bean as affected by the cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, cropping systems and their interactions

Factors	Sub-factors	Measured variables in common bean				
		Grain yield (t ha^{-1})	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)
Seasons/years (S)	2015	2.45^{a}	5.52^{a}	12^{a}	3^{a}	37.3^{a}
	2016	2.54^{a}	5.63^{a}	4^{b}	2^{a}	33.28^{a}
Agro-ecological zones (A)	Lower agro-zone	2.22^{a}	4.82^{a}	6^{b}	3^{ab}	33.01^{a}
	Middle agro-zone	2.64^{a}	6.27^{a}	7^{b}	3^{ab}	37.78^{a}
	Upper agro-zone	2.63^{a}	5.63^{a}	12^{a}	2^{b}	35.09^{a}
Cropping systems (C)	Monoculture local bean	2.97^{a}	7.44^{a}	13^{a}	3^{a}	25.83^{c}
	Monoculture improved bean	2.94^{a}	5.54^{ab}	5^{c}	2^{b}	49.66^{a}
	Intercropped local bean	2.13^{b}	4.98^{b}	10^{b}	3^{a}	23.52^{c}
	Intercropped improved bean	1.94^{b}	4.34^{b}	5^{c}	2^{b}	42.16^{b}
3 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)						
S		0.16 (P =0.717)	0.04 (P =0.858)	126.14 (P =0.002)	0.001 (P =0.976)	7.65 (P =0.070)
A		1.73 (P =0.219)	1.00 (P =0.395)	22.75 (P <0.001)	3.90 (P =0.050)	2.45 (P =0.128)
C		12.19 (P <0.001)	5.77 (P =0.002)	31.23 (P <0.001)	5.00 (P =0.004)	70.14 (P <0.001)
S×A		11.12 (P =0.002)	10.97 (P =0.002)	37.15 (P <0.001)	0.87 (P =0.443)	6.96 (P =0.010)
S×C		3.64 (P =0.018)	1.80 (P =0.159)	6.02 (P =0.001)	0.96 (P =0.417)	3.17 (P =0.031)
A×C		1.33 (P =0.261)	0.93 (P =0.481)	3.97 (P =0.002)	1.91 (P =0.095)	2.98 (P =0.014)
S×A×C		4.11 (P =0.002)	2.58 (P =0.028)	5.51 (P =0.002)	2.49 (P =0.034)	3.61 (P =0.004)

The means in a column for each of the measured variables bearing different letter(s) differ significantly

The interaction effects between cropping seasons and agro-ecological zones, cropping seasons and cropping systems and the interactions among cropping seasons, agro-ecologies and cropping systems were significant on bean grain yield. Results showed that continuous intercropping of a local bean with maize over two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016) resulted in the increase of bean grain yields by 53% (1.5 to 2.13 t ha^{-1}) in the lower altitude, 15% (2.0 to 2.3 t ha^{-1}) in the middle altitude, and 61% (1.8 to 2.9 t ha^{-1}) in the upper altitude. In addition, using intercrops of the improved bean with maize against the local bean variety had grain yield advantage of 162% and 52% in the lower and upper altitudes but with a yield drop by 86% in the middle altitude (Table 7). The interactions of cropping seasons and agro-ecological zones were also significant on other measured variables except for the number of seeds recorded in a pod. Further, the interaction effects between cropping seasons and cropping systems on one side and between agro-ecological zones and cropping systems on the other were significant on the number of pods per bean plant and 100-seed weight. Results indicated that the interactions of cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones and cropping systems were significant on all measured variables (Table 7). Appendix 3 presents grain yields of maize as affected by the agro-ecological zones, seasons of cropping, systems of cropping with the bean, and the interactions of these factors. The yield data related to cropping systems was used in the calculation of the LER.

The predictors of the suitability of a certain agro-ecological zone for sustainable intercropping of improved and local varieties of common bean with maize indicated varying results. In the lower zone, intercropping of improved bean variety with maize had a significant relationship between bean grain yield and the number of pods per bean plant and the total biomass (r =0.71; P =0.0485). In the middle zone, the significant relationships of grain yields were obtained with total biomass and 100-seed weight (r =0.78; P =0.0212) and with the number of pods per plant (r =0.83; P =0.0131) in improved bean variety intercropped with maize. Improved bean intercropped with maize in the upper zone recorded a significant relationship between bean grain yield and total biomass (r =0.80; P =0.0166). On the other hand, the local bean variety when intercropped with maize in the middle zone had significant relationships between bean grain yield and the number of pods per bean plant (r =0.78; P =0.0223). In the upper zone, the local bean intercropped with maize indicated a significant relationship between total biomass and bean grain yield (r =0.75; P =0.0300) and the number of pods per bean plant (r =0.81; P =0.0155).

The partial and total land equivalent ratios (LER) were used to verify the effectiveness of intensifying intercrops of both improved and local bean varieties with maize on smallholder farms. The partial land equivalent ratio of beans (PLER-bean) was significantly affected by the variation in agro-ecological zones (P =0.040) and by the differences in common bean varieties used (P =0.039) when intercropped with maize. There was no significant interaction effect of agro-ecological zones and common bean varieties on the PLER-bean (Table 8). The partial land equivalent ratio of maize (PLER-maize) and the total LER of intercropped bean and maize were not significantly affected by the agro-ecological zones, common bean varieties and/or their interactions. Intercrops of the local bean with maize produced total LER (1.57) larger than the intercrops of improved bean with maize (1.48), which averaged to a PLER of 1.53.

Table 8: Partial and total land equivalent ratios (PLER and LER) of maize and two varieties of common bean measured in different agro-ecological zones

Factors	Treatments		Measured variables in common bean		
			PLER-bean	PLER-m	LER-Total
Agro-ecological zones (S)	Lower zone		0.67^{a}	0.72^{a}	1.38^{a}
	Middle zone		0.80^{ab}	0.78^{a}	1.58^{a}
	Upper zone		0.84^{b}	0.76^{a}	1.61^{a}
		S.E.D.	0.054	0.09	0.12
		P-value	0.040	0.793	0.21
		CV (%)	9.9	17.4	11.1
Bean varieties (V)	Improved bean		0.73^{a}	0.75^{a}	1.48^{a}
	Local bean		0.81^{b}	0.76^{a}	1.57^{a}
		S.E.D.	0.0368	0.08	0.08
		P-value	0.039	0.998	0.297
		CV (%)	5.6	14.5	5.8
2 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)					
S			5.77*	0.24ns	2.05ns
V			5.86*	0.001ns	1.23ns
S×V			0.44ns	2.05ns	2.6ns

LER is the land equivalent ratio, and PLER-bean and PLER-m are partial LER of beans and maize, respectively; S.E.D. = standard errors of differences of means; CV = coefficient of variation. The means in a column for each measured LER bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; * and ns are <0.05 and not significant respectively

4.1.2 Evaluating Intercrops of Maize and Common Bean over Five Cropping Seasons

(i) Effects of Cropping Seasons, Cropping Systems and Bean Varieties on Performance of Common Bean

Results of common bean performance are presented in Table 9. There was no significant effect of cropping seasons, cropping systems and common bean varieties interaction on total biomass, number of pods per common bean plant, number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, and bean grain yield. There was significant ($P < 0.001$) effect of cropping seasons on bean total biomass and bean grain yield, 100-seed weight (P 0.005) and number of pods per bean plant (P 0.013). The 2015 long rainy season outperformed other cropping seasons for the bean total biomass (11 t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant (9) and bean grain yield (3.0 t ha^{-1}). The 100-seed weight was higher in both 2015 (35.1 g) and 2016 (40.4 g) long rainy seasons compared with the 2015 short (28.6 g) and the 2016 long (29.5 g) rainy seasons (Table 9).

The effect of common bean varieties was significant (P 0.001) on total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, and the number of seeds per pod but not significant ($P = 0.842$) on bean grain yields. The local bean variety *Mkanamna* outperformed the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* in total biomass (5.8 t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant (8), number of seeds per pod (3), and bean grain yield (1.63 t ha^{-1}). Cropping systems were significant ($P = 0.019$) on total biomass of common bean (Table 9). The interaction between cropping seasons and common bean varieties was significant on bean grain yield ($P < 0.001$) and 100-seed weight ($P = 0.001$). Significantly ($P = 0.001$) higher 100-seed weights of 54.4 and 49.1 g in improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* were obtained during the 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons, respectively compared with 100-seed weights obtained in 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons (Table 9). Significantly ($P < 0.001$) higher bean grain yields of 3.5 and 2.2 t ha^{-1} were obtained in improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* compared with 2.5 and 1.9 t ha^{-1} in local bean variety *Mkanamna* during the 2015 long and short rainy seasons. The lowest grain yields in both improved and local bean varieties were recorded during 2016 and 2017 long rainy seasons (Table 9).

Cropping seasons and cropping systems interaction was significant ($P < 0.001$) on bean grain yield and total biomass ($P = 0.014$). The total bean biomass (13.7 t ha^{-1}) obtained in monoculture beans during 2015 long rainy season was significantly ($P = 0.014$) higher than that obtained in other cropping seasons. Total biomass of bean obtained from intercropping and monoculture during 2015 (3.9 t ha^{-1}) short and 2016 (3.3 t ha^{-1}) long rainy seasons was not statistically different (Table 9). On the other hand, significantly ($P < 0.001$) higher bean grain yield was 3.2 t ha^{-1} in monoculture and 2.8 t ha^{-1} in intercropping during 2015 long rainy season compared with grain yields obtained in other cropping seasons. The lowest bean grain yields were 0.9 t ha^{-1} in intercropped bean during 2016 long rainy season and 0.2 t ha^{-1} in monoculture bean during 2017 long rainy season (Table 9). The effects of bean varieties and cropping systems interaction was significant (P =0.012) on the number of pods per individual bean plant. The higher number of pods per bean plant was ten in monoculture local bean. The lowest number of pods per bean plant was four in improved bean in monoculture and/or intercrop with maize (Table 9).

Table 9: Grain yield and yield components measured in common bean as affected by the cropping seasons, cropping systems, varieties of common bean and their interactions

Factors	Treatments	Measured variables in common bean				
		Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)	Yield (t ha^{-1})
Cropping seasons (S)	2015 – Long rainy season	11.0^{c}	9.0^{b}	2.7^{a}	35.1^{bc}	3.0^{d}
	2015 – Short rainy season	4.9^{b}	4.2^{a}	2.3^{a}	28.6^{a}	2.0^{c}
	2016 – Long rainy season	3.0^{ab}	5.4^{a}	3.1^{a}	40.4^{c}	1.3^{b}
	2017 – Long rainy season	0.5^{a}	4.8^{a}	2.3^{a}	29.5^{ab}	0.2^{a}
Cropping systems (C)	Monoculture	4.03^{a}	6.8^{a}	2.5^{a}	33.63^{a}	1.7^{a}
	Intercropping	5.65^{b}	4.9^{a}	2.6^{a}	33.19^{a}	1.6^{a}
Common bean varieties (V)	Improved bean *Lyamungu 90*	3.9^{a}	3.8^{a}	2.0^{a}	44.27^{b}	1.60^{a}
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	5.8^{b}	7.9^{b}	3.2^{b}	22.55^{a}	1.63^{b}
3 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)						
S		33.68***	6.37*	1.41ns	8.59**	61.29***
C		7.28*	4.26ns	0.09ns	0.08ns	1.92ns
V		17.69***	37.38***	17.1***	260.45***	0.04*
S×C		2.03ns	0.76ns	0.11ns	0.16ns	12.1***
S×V		2.19ns	0.31ns	1.3ns	7.44**	8.62***
C×V		5.43*	7.53*	0.001ns	0.71ns	0.16ns
S×C×V		1.17ns	2.06ns	0.62ns	0.13ns	0.68ns

The means in a column for each measured variables bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; ns, *, **, *** are ≤0.05, <0.01, <0.001, and not significant, respectively

Improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* in monoculture had positive and significant correlation between total biomass and bean grain yield (*r* =0.85***; *P* =0.0001). Bean grain yield also correlated positively and significantly with ground coverage by leaf canopy at week 6 after sowing (*r* =0.70**; *P* =0.0035). There was positive and significant correlation (*r* =0.59*; *P* =0.0195) between bean grain yield and number of pods per bean plant (Table 10). In addition, positive and significant correlations between bean grain yield with total biomass (*r* =0.81***; *P* =0.0001) and number of pods per bean plant (*r* =0.56*; *P* =0.024) were observed in improved bean intercropped with maize (Table 11). Positive and significant correlations between bean grain yield with total biomass (*r* =0.67**; *P* =0.0043) and ground coverage at weeks 6 (*r* =0.77***; *P* =0.0004) and 7 (*r* =0.76***; *P* =0.0006) after sowing were obtained in local bean intercropped with maize (Table 12).

Table 10: Relationships between measured variables and the monoculture of improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* for the measurements taken over four cropping seasons at 15 degree of freedom (d.f.)

		Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)								
	Measured variables	**1**	**2**	**3**	**4**	**5**	**6**	**7**	**8**	**9**
1	100-seed wt (g)	1								
2	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.14	1							
3	GC at Week 6	0.53 (0.0417)	0.50	1						
4	GC at Week 7	0.45	0.45	0.98 (0.0000)	1					
5	Ph at Week 6	-0.39	-0.07	-0.13	-0.04	1				
6	Ph at Week 7	-0.52 (0.0473)	-0.16	-0.07	0.04	0.74 (0.0016)	1			
7	Pods per plant	0.46	0.48	0.45	0.31	-0.66 (0.0078)	-0.64 (0.0105)	1		
8	Seeds per pod	0.01	0.42	0.28	0.34	0.22	0.34	-0.26	1	
9	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.25	0.85 (0.0001)	0.70 (0.0035)	0.65 (0.0086)	-0.16	-0.14	0.59 (0.0195)	0.17	1

GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (*P*) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets

Table 11: Relationships of the measured variables for the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* intercropped with maize for the measurements taken over four cropping seasons at 15 degree of freedom (d.f.)

		Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)								
Measured variables		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1	100-seed wt (g)	1								
2	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.10	1							
3	GC at Week 6	0.41	0.29	1						
4	GC at Week 7	0.33	0.30	0.98 (0.0000)	1					
5	Ph at Week 6	-0.33	-0.52 (0.037)	-0.14	-0.09	1				
6	Ph at Week 7	-0.27	-0.53 (0.0349)	0.06	0.11	0.92 (0.0000)	1			
7	Pods per plant	0.18	0.80 (0.0002)	0.00	0.02	-0.52 (0.0411)	-0.51 (0.0435)	1		
8	Seeds per pod	-0.36	-0.11	-0.02	0.00	-0.07	-0.07	0.07	1	
9	Yield (t ha^{-1})	-0.17	0.81 (0.0001)	0.38	0.43	-0.34	-0.25	0.56 (0.024)	-0.06	1

GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (*P*) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets

Table 12: Relationships of the measured variables for the intercropped local bean variety *Mkanamna* for the measurements taken over four cropping seasons at 15 degree of freedom (d.f.)

		Correlations (r) and probabilities (P)								
	Measured variables	**1**	**2**	**3**	**4**	**5**	**6**	**7**	**8**	**9**
1	100-seed wt (g)	1								
2	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	-0.11	1							
3	GC at Week 6	-0.04	0.62 (0.0097)	1						
4	GC at Week 7	-0.07	0.59 (0.0163)	0.99	1					
5	Ph at Week 6	0.02	-0.28	-0.17	-0.14	1				
6	Ph at Week 7	0.20	-0.13	-0.04	0.00	0.70 (0.0025)	1			
7	Pods per plant	0.14	0.27	0.26	0.27	-0.31	-0.56 (0.0243)	1		
8	Seeds per pod	-0.47	0.16	0.27	0.27	-0.11	-0.29	0.19	1	
9	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.00	0.67 (0.0043)	0.77 (0.0004)	0.76 (0.0006)	-0.48	-0.21	0.19	-0.09	1

GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (P) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets

(ii) Effects of cropping seasons and cropping systems on performance of maize

Cropping seasons were significant ($P < 0.001$) on 100-seed weight and maize grain yield, and maize total biomass ($P = 0.002$). The highest total biomass of maize (6.8 and 6.6 t ha^{-1}) was obtained during 2016 short and 2017 long rainy seasons, respectively. The lowest total biomass of maize (3.2 t ha^{-1}) was recorded during 2015 long rainy season. The largest weight of 100-seed was 39.0 g obtained in 2017 long rainy season. All long rainy seasons and 2015 short rainy season recorded significantly higher maize grain yields ranging from 2.3 to 2.6 t ha^{-1} as opposed to the lowest maize grain yield (0.8 t ha^{-1}) obtained in 2016 short rainy season. Cropping systems were not significant on total biomass of maize, 100-seed weight, and maize grain yield. Further, there was no significant effect of the interaction of cropping seasons and cropping systems on total biomass of maize, 100-seed weight, and maize grain yield (Table 13).

Table 13: Grain yield and yield components of maize as affected by the cropping seasons, cropping systems and their interactions

Factors	Treatments	Measured variables in maize		
		Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	100-seed wt (g)	Yield (t ha^{-1})
Cropping seasons (S)	2015 – Long rainy season	3.2^{a}	27.8^{a}	2.4^{b}
	2015 – Short rainy season	4.6^{a}	35.5^{bc}	2.6^{b}
	2016 – Long rainy season	4.8^{a}	32.3^{b}	2.3^{b}
	2016 – Short rainy season	6.8^{b}	33.8^{b}	0.8^{a}
	2017 – Long rainy season	6.6^{b}	39.0^{c}	2.5^{b}
Cropping systems (C)	Maize monoculture	5.13^{ab}	32.02^{a}	2.04^{a}
	M+Ly90	4.87^{a}	33.97^{a}	2.03^{a}
	M+Lb	5.58^{b}	35.00^{a}	2.25^{a}
2 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		8.58**	10.28***	13.84***
C		0.73ns	1.54ns	0.45ns
S×C		0.74ns	0.82ns	0.69ns

M+Ly90 and M+Lb are maize intercropped with improved *Lyamungu 90* and local *Mkanamna* bean varieties, respectively. The means in a column for each measured variables bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; ns, **, *** are not significant, <0.01, and <0.001, respectively

Positive and significant correlation (*r* =0.48*; *P*=0.0325) was obtained between maize grain yield and ground coverage by leaf canopy at week seven after sowing in monoculture maize (Table 14). Positive and significant correlation (*r* =0.63**; *P* =0.0036) was also observed between 100-seed weight and total biomass of maize in maize intercropped with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* (Table 15).

Table 14: Relationships of the measured variables for the monoculture maize for the measurements taken over five cropping seasons at 18 degree of freedom (d.f.)

		Correlations (r) and Probabilities (*P*)						
	Measured variables	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
1	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	1						
2	GC at Week 6	-0.22	1					
3	GC at Week 7	-0.29	0.95 (0.0000)	1				
4	Ph at Week 6	0.04	0.09	0.03	1			
5	Ph at Week 7	0.09	0.13	0.06	0.90 (0.0000)	1		
6	100-seed wt (g)	0.39	0.00	-0.01	-0.18	0.06	1	
7	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.12	0.42	0.48 (0.0325)	0.42	0.41	0.04	1

GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (*P*) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets

Table 15: Relationships of measured variables for the maize intercropped with local bean variety *Mkanamna* for the measurements taken over five cropping seasons at 18 degree of freedom (d.f.)

		Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)						
	Measured variables	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
1	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	1						
2	GC at Week 6	-0.69 (0.001)	1					
3	GC at Week 7	-0.68 (0.0015)	0.95 (0.0000)	1				
4	Ph at Week 6	-0.22	0.28	0.26	1			
5	Ph at Week 7	-0.18	0.28	0.24	0.93 (0.0000)	1		
6	100-seed wt (g)	0.63 (0.0036)	-0.39	-0.37	-0.56 (0.0119)	-0.44	1	
7	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.42	0.08	0.22	0.06	0.09	0.17	1

Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (*P*) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets. GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm)

The PLERs and overall LER were assessed to derive land benefits associated with intercrops of maize and the local bean variety *Mkanamna* and improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. The LER in intercrops ranged from 1.39 to 1.60 throughout the cropping seasons of maize and the two varieties of common bean. However, the LER of both long and short rainy seasons in 2015 were above 50%. Based on the cropping systems, intercropping maize with the local bean yielded LER of 1.55, which is in line with the LER recorded in 2015 cropping seasons. The LER obtained in intercrop of maize with improved bean was 1.48 (Table 16).

Table 16: Partial (P) and total land equivalent ratios (LERs) of improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*, local bean variety *Mkanamna* intercrops with maize for the measurements presented from each cropping season of the year

Factors	Treatments	$PLER_{bean}$	$PLER_{maize}$	LER-Total
Cropping seasons (S)	2015-long rainy season	0.80^{a}	0.80^{ab}	1.60^{a}
	2015-short rainy season	0.69^{a}	0.88^{b}	1.58^{a}
	2016-long rainy season	0.80^{a}	0.60^{a}	1.39^{a}
	2017-long rainy season	0.83^{a}	0.66^{ab}	1.49^{a}
Bean varieties (V)	Improved *Lyamungu 90*	0.77^{a}	0.72^{a}	1.48^{a}
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	0.80^{a}	0.75^{a}	1.55^{a}
2 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		0.28ns	4.2*	1.25ns
V		0.2ns	0.38ns	1.06ns
S×C		0.3ns	0.69ns	0.82ns

Means in a column bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly. $PLER_{bean}$ and $PLER_{maize}$ are partial land equivalent ratios (LERs) of common bean and maize in intercrops, respectively and LER-Total is the total LER of $PLER_{bean}$ and $PLER_{maize}$; ns and * are not significant and ≤ 0.05 respectively

(iii) Soil properties in the middle zone after intercropping experiments

The properties of soils involved in the intercropping experiments of maize and common bean in the middle zone are presented in Table 17. The pH, SOC, total N and available P were not significantly affected by the intercropping of maize and common bean in comparing with the initial results presented in Table 7. Although the soil pH increased depending on the cropping systems and the crop involved, the increase was more in plots where the local bean was cultivated in monoculture and in plots where the improved bean was intercropped with maize. In such plots the soil reaction changed from strongly acid (pH 5.6–6.0) to slightly acid (pH 6.0–6.5). The SOC was decreased but not significantly in all soils. The total N increased in soils from low (0.1% to 0.2%) to medium (0.21% to 0.50%) but the increase was higher in the cropping systems where the improved and local beans were included. There was a decrease in soil available P but the decrease was not significant hence maintaining the high status of greater than 25 mg P kg^{-1}.

Table 17: Chemical properties of the soils in the middle zone Kimashuku site after the intercropping experiments of maize and common bean

Cropping	Soil properties							
	pH		SOC		N		P	
	Value	**Status**	**Value (%)**	**Status**	**Value (%)**	**Status**	**Value (mg kg^{-1})**	**Status**
M	6.085^{a}	Increased	2.47^{a}	Decreased	0.34^{a}	Increased	27.35^{a}	Decreased
IB	6.038^{a}	Increased	2.13^{a}	Decreased	0.29^{a}	Increased	24.89^{a}	Decreased
LB	6.125^{a}	Increased	2.25^{a}	Decreased	0.40^{a}	Increased	26.13^{a}	Decreased
M+IB	6.105^{a}	Increased	2.14^{a}	Decreased	0.41^{a}	Increased	28.33^{a}	Decreased
M+LB	6.022^{a}	Increased	2.42^{a}	Decreased	0.36^{a}	Increased	27.41^{a}	Decreased
P prob.	0.48		0.207		0.974		0.14	
s.e.d.	0.064ns		0.170ns		0.202ns		1.285ns	

Means in the same column bearing similar letter(s) did not differ significantly. M = maize; IB = improved bean; LB = local bean; *P* prob. = probability; s.e.d. = standard errors of differences of means; ns means not significant ($P \geq 0.05$). SOC = soil organic carbon; N = nitrogen; P = phosphorus

4.1.3 Assessing Rotations of Maize and Common Bean over Five Cropping Seasons

(i) Effects Cropping Seasons, Cropping Systems and Bean Varieties on Performance of Common Bean during Long Rainy Seasons

The main effect of years of cropping was significant on all measured yield and yield components of common bean except the number of seeds per pod. The effect of cropping systems was significant on yield and all yield attributes of common bean but not on seeds per pod and 100-seed weight. The main effect of bean varieties on yield and yield related variables was significant except on total biomass. The effects of years, cropping systems and bean varieties interaction were significant on grain yield and 100-seed weight. The highest bean grain yield (5.0 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in local bean intercropped with maize in 2017 cropping season while the largest 100-seed weight (56.28 g) was in improved bean intercropped with maize in 2016 cropping season. Significantly higher bean grain yield (4.4 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in 2015 cropping season for beans intercropped with maize as interaction effects of years and cropping systems. Similar significant interaction effects of years and cropping systems were in 100-seed weight (40.25 g) where the higher weight was obtained in 2016 on plots which common bean started and ended during the years of experiment involved rotation with maize.

The significantly higher bean grain yield (3.38 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in improved bean in 2015 as effects of interaction between years and bean varieties. Similar significant interaction effects were observed with higher total biomass (9.58 t ha^{-1}) obtained in bean intercropped with maize in 2015 and 100-seed weight (55.08 g) recorded in improved bean in 2016. Further, significantly higher grain yield (4.6 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in local bean intercropped with maize as interactions of cropping systems and bean varieties. The main effect of bean variety on total biomass test statistic W was 0.9409 (*P* =0.002) and Chi-square of 0.00 on 1° of freedom (*P* =1.000). The main effect of years of cropping on the number of seeds per pod test statistic W was 0.9885 (*P* =0.759) and Chi-square of 4.76 on 2° of freedom (*P* =0.093) (Table 18).

Table 18: Grain yield (t ha^{-1}) and yield components including total biomass (t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight and yield of common bean as affected by the long cropping seasons of years, bean varieties, cropping systems and their interactions

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in common bean				
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)
Years of cropping (S)	2015 –Long rainy season	3.3^{b}	8.8^{b}	10^{b}	2.7^{a}	34.6^{b}
	2016 –Long rainy season	1.8^{a}	3.6^{a}	7^{a}	3.2^{a}	39.8^{c}
	2017 –Long rainy season	1.4^{a}	2.1^{a}	7^{a}	2.9^{a}	31.6^{a}
Cropping systems (C)	F&E (Rotation with maize)	1.5^{a}	4.4^{a}	6^{a}	3.2^{b}	35.1^{ab}
	Intercrop with maize	1.6^{a}	5.9^{b}	10^{c}	2.9^{ab}	36.4^{b}
	Monoculture	3.4^{b}	4.2^{a}	8^{b}	2.7^{a}	34.5^{a}
Variety (V)	Improved bean *Lyamungu 90*	1.6^{a}	4.4^{a}	5^{a}	2.2^{a}	48.4^{b}
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	2.7^{b}	5.3^{a}	11^{b}	3.7^{b}	22.3^{a}
3-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)						
S		90.55 (P <0.001)	45.14 (P <0.001)	21.68 (P =0.002)	0.63 (P =0.562)	384.43 (P <0.001)
C		70.14 (P <0.001)	3.87 (P =0.04)	5.12 (P =0.017)	0.73 (P =0.496)	0.77 (P =0.480)
V		45.30 (P <0.001)	1.52 (P =0.228)	53.7 (P <0.001)	28.28 (P <0.001)	451.57 (P <0.001)
S×C		9.38 (P <0.001)	0.82 (P =0.531)	1.01 (P =0.429)	0.64 (P =0.643)	3.25 (P =0.036)
S×V		21.35 (P <0.001)	4.42 (P =0.022)	0.96 (P =0.394)	0.06 (P =0.938)	4.8 (P =0.016)
C×V		20.25 (P <0.001)	0.39 (P =0.681)	0.53 (P =0.596)	0.22 (P =0.802)	3.06 (P =0.064)
S×C×V		3.02 (P =0.035)	1.84 (P =0.151)	0.45 (P =0.77)	0.26 (P =0.901)	3.48 (P =0.020)

Means with different letter(s) in a column differed significantly from each other. F&E means common bean started (F =First) and ended (E =Ended) in the plot during the years of experiment involved rotation of common bean and maize

Multiple linear regressions analysis indicated that total biomass (P <0.001) and the number of seeds per pod (P =0.014) have a strong and significant influence on bean grain yield during the long rainy season. In addition, the number of pods per plant, ground coverage and plant height after seven weeks had a positive contribution to grain yield although the influence is not significant (Table 9).

Table 19: Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on three long cropping seasons as their relationships with bean grain yield

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(63)	t pr.
Constant (C)	-0.69	1.2	-0.57	0.568
100-seed weight (g)	-0.0092	0.0109	-0.85	0.401
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.1681	0.0361	4.66	<0.001
Pods per plant	0.044	0.036	1.22	0.226
Seeds per pod	0.2386	0.0947	2.52	0.014
Ground coverage (%) at week 6	0.0131	0.0226	0.58	0.563
Ground coverage (%) at week 8	0.0238	0.0272	0.88	0.384
Plant height (cm) at week 6	-0.0931	0.023	-4.05	<0.001
Plant height (cm) at week 8	0.033	0.0223	1.48	0.145

The percentage variance accounted for is 65.3 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.998; s.e. is the standard error, t(63) is the total number of observations/frequency, t pr. is the test probability

(ii) Effects of cropping systems and bean varieties on the performance of common bean in a short rainy season

Grain yield and yield attributes of common bean for the measurements taken in the 2015 short rainy season are presented in Table 20. The main effect of cropping systems was significant on grain yield while bean variety was significant on the number of pods per bean plant. Sowing of the bean as part of a rotation with maize in situations where maize started on the plot produced higher grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) compared with grain yield (1.7 t ha^{-1}) obtained in bean sown as a monoculture. The main effect of bean varieties was significant on the number of pods per bean plant. The interaction effects of cropping systems and bean varieties on total biomass test statistic W was 0.9603 (P =0.667) and Chi-square of 4.90 on 3^0 of freedom (P =0.179) (Table 20).

Table 20: Grain yield (t ha^{-1}) and yield components including total biomass (t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight and yield of the common bean as affected by the long cropping seasons of years, bean varieties, cropping systems and their interactions

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in common bean				
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)
Cropping systems (C)	Bean after maize (rotation)	1.8^{b}	4.0^{a}	4.6^{a}	2.4^{a}	29.7^{a}
	Continuous bean (monoculture)	1.7^{a}	3.9^{a}	4.8^{a}	2.2^{a}	29.3^{a}
Variety (V)	Improved bean *Lyamungu 90*	1.8^{a}	3.9^{a}	2.8^{a}	2.3^{a}	32.3^{a}
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	1.6^{a}	4.1^{a}	6.5^{b}	2.3^{a}	26.6^{a}
2-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)						
C		22.63 (P =0.018)	0.01 (P =0.939)	0.03 (P =0.867)	0.2 (P =0.688)	0.04 (P =0.85)
V		3.54 (P =0.109)	0.09 (P =0.778)	15.76 (P =0.007)	0.001 (P =0.955)	1.81 (P =0.228)
C×V		0.43 (P =0.536)	0.001 (P =0.974)	0.41 (P =0.547)	0.02 (P =0.894)	5.59 (P =0.056)

Means with different letter(s) in a column differed significantly from each other

Multiple linear regressions analysis results between bean grain yield and measured variables are presented in Table 21. The results indicated that 100-seed weight, total biomass and bean plant height had a positive influence on the increase in grain yield of beans.

Table 21: Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on a single short cropping season (2015) as their relationships with bean grain yield

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(63)	t pr.
Constant (C)	1.718	0.633	2.71	0.03
100-seed weight (g)	0.0178	0.0118	1.51	0.174
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.0397	0.0221	1.79	0.116
Pods per plant	-0.0089	0.0447	-0.2	0.847
Seeds per pod	-0.0377	0.0407	-0.93	0.385
Ground coverage at week 6	-0.124	0.169	-0.74	0.486
Ground coverage at week 8	0.124	0.164	0.76	0.474
Plant height at week 6	-0.0016	0.0172	-0.09	0.929
Plant height at week 8	-0.0054	0.0143	-0.38	0.717

The percentage variance accounted for is 40.0 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.148; s.e. is the standard error; t(63) is the total number of observations/frequency, t pr. is the test probability

(iii) Effects of cropping seasons and cropping systems on performance of maize during long rainy seasons

The main effect of long seasons of cropping years was significant on total biomass (*P* =0.019) and 100-seed weight (*P* =0.014) with the higher yield of 5.9 t ha^{-1} and 40.13 g, respectively in 2017 long season. The main effect of the cropping system was significant on maize grain yield (*P* =0.039) and total biomass (*P* =0.026). The interactions of both long seasons of cropping years and cropping systems were not significant on all variables measured in maize. The significantly higher maize grain yield (2.9 t ha^{-1}) and total biomass (6.2 t ha^{-1}) were obtained in maize sown as part of the rotation with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* as the main effect of cropping systems. There was no significant effect of cropping seasons and cropping systems interactions on the measured variables in maize during long cropping seasons for three years (Table 22). The main effect of cropping seasons on maize grain yield test statistic W was 0.9548 (*P* =0.111) and Chi-square of 0.94 on 1^0 of freedom (*P* =0.333). The main effect of cropping seasons on total biomass test statistic W was 0.9594 (*P* =0.160) and Chi-square of 0.19 on 1^0 of freedom (*P* =0.666). In addition, the main effect of cropping systems on 100-seed weight test statistic W was 0.9815 (*P* =0.744) and Chi-square of 6.10 on 4^0 of freedom (*P* =0.192) (Table 22).

Table 22: Grain yield, total biomass and 100-seed weight of maize as affected by the long seasons of cropping years, cropping systems and their interactions for the measurements taken over three long cropping seasons (2015 to 2017)

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in maize		
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	100-seed wt (g)
Years of cropping (S)	2015 –Long rainy season	2.4^{a}	3.2^{a}	28.45^{a}
	2016 –Long rainy season	2.5^{a}	5.3^{ab}	29.35^{a}
	2017 –Long rainy season	2.2^{a}	5.9^{b}	40.13^{b}
Cropping systems (C)	M+L90AftM	2.0^{ab}	4.1^{ab}	32.24^{a}
	M+LbAftM	1.8^{a}	3.6^{a}	29.93^{a}
	M-Cont	2.3^{ab}	4.6^{ab}	31.69^{a}
	MAftL90	2.7^{ab}	5.8^{ab}	33.21^{a}
	MAftLb	2.9^{b}	6.2^{b}	34.66^{a}
2-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		0.52 (P =0.619)	8.3 (P =0.019)	9.42 (P =0.014)
C		2.83 (P =0.039)	3.15 (P =0.026)	1.14 (P =0.352)
S×C		1.15 (P =0.355)	1.26 (P =0.295)	2.0 (P =0.074)

Means with different letter(s) in a column differed significantly from each other. *Key:* M + L90AftM is maize intercropped with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* sown after sole maize; M+LbAftM is maize intercropped with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* sown after sole maize; M-cont is maize sown continuously (monoculture); MAftL90 is maize sown in rotation with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*, MAftLb is maize sown in rotation with the local bean variety *Mkanamna*; s.e.d. is the standard errors of differences of means

The multiple linear regressions analysis results between maize grain yield and measured variables from 2015 to 2017 long rainy seasons are presented in Table 23. The results indicated that total biomass had significant ($P<0.001$) influence on the increase in maize grain yield. Other important attributes of an increase in maize grain yield during long cropping rainy seasons included maize plant height and ground coverage over time although the impact is not significant (Table 23).

Table 23: Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on three long cropping seasons (2016 and 2017) as their relationships with maize grain yield

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(33)	t pr.
Constant (C)	-0.037	0.803	-0.05	0.964
Ground coverage (%) at week 6	-0.01634	0.00922	-1.77	0.082
Ground coverage (%) at week 8	0.0083	0.0123	0.68	0.502
Plant height (cm) at week 6	0.00576	0.00394	1.46	0.149
Plant height (cm) at week 8	0.0046	0.00375	1.23	0.225
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.3452	0.0251	13.78	<.001
100-seed weight (g)	-0.00133	0.0092	-0.14	0.886

The percentage variance accounted for is 80.7 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.438; s.e. is the standard error; t(63) is the total number of observations/frequency; t pr. is the test probability

(iv) Effects of short cropping seasons and cropping systems on performance of maize

The main effect of short seasons of cropping years was significant on maize grain yield ($P = 0.007$) and total biomass of maize ($P = 0.03$) but not on 100-seed weight. The 2015 short rainy season produced higher maize grain yield (2.6 t ha^{-1}) than maize grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) produced in the 2016 short rainy season. However, the significantly higher total biomass (8.1 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in maize cultivated in the 2016 short rainy season. The main effect of cropping systems and interactions with the short seasons of cropping years on all measured variables of maize in 2015 and 2016 short showers of rain were not significant. The results also indicated that interactions between short seasons of cropping years and cropping systems of maize were not significant on all measured variables in maize (Table 24).

Table 24: Grain yield, total biomass and 100-seed weight of maize as affected by the short seasons of cropping years, cropping systems and their interactions for the measurements taken over short cropping seasons of two years (2015 and 2016)

Factors	**Assessments**	**Measured variables in maize**		
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	**Total biomass (t ha^{-1})**	**100-seed wt (g)**
Years of cropping (S)	2015 –Short rainy season	2.6^{b}	5.0^{a}	34.92^{a}
	2016 –Short rainy season	1.8^{a}	8.1^{b}	32.20^{a}
Cropping systems (C)	Monoculture	1.6^{a}	6^{a}	33.28^{a}
	M-AftM+Lb	1.8^{a}	5.6^{a}	33.59^{a}
	M-AftLb	1.9^{a}	6.1^{a}	34.61^{a}
	M-AftM+L90	2^{a}	7^{a}	34.21^{a}
	M-AftL90	2.1^{a}	8^{a}	32.12^{a}
2-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		43.7 (P =0.007)	15.04 (P =0.03)	2.13 (P =0.24)
C		0.34 (P =0.847)	2.35 (P =0.083)	0.33 (P =0.855)
S×C		0.38 (P =0.822)	0.78 (P =0.547)	0.42 (P =0.791)

Means with different letter(s) in a column differed significantly from each other. *Key:* M-AftM+Lb is maize sown after an intercrop of maize and the local bean variety *Mkanamna*; M-AftLb is maize sown after the local bean variety *Mkanamna*; M-AftM+L90 is maize sown after an intercrop of maize and the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*; M-AftL90 is maize sown after the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*

Multiple linear regressions analysis results between maize grain yield and other measured variables in 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons are presented in Table 25. The results indicated that total biomass had positive and significant (P =0.003) influence on the increase in grain yield of maize during short rainy seasons of the two years.

Table 25: Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regressions analysis based on two short seasons of cropping years (2015 and 2016) as their relationships with maize grain yield

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(33)	t pr.
Constant (C)	-2.08	1.31	-1.58	0.123
Ground coverage (%) at week 6	-0.0097	0.0176	-0.55	0.586
Ground coverage (%) at week 8	0.0452	0.0147	3.08	0.004
Plant height (cm) at week 6	0.0044	0.0106	0.41	0.683
Plant height (cm) at week 8	-0.00122	0.0062	-0.2	0.846
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.1815	0.0566	3.21	0.003
100-seed weight (g)	0.0009	0.025	0.04	0.971

The percentage variance accounted for is 55.2 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.699; s.e. is the standard error; t(63) is the total number of observations/frequency; t pr. is the test probability

(v) Soil properties in the middle zone after rotational cropping experiments

Rotational cropping of maize and common bean resulted to the increase of soil pH, SOC, total N and available P (Table 26) relative to the results presented in Table 7. The pH of the soil did not change significantly but the reaction was around slightly acid (6.1–6.5). The SOC increased from 3.737% to 4.487% compared with the initial SOC of 3.07% before establishment of the experiment. Total N in soils increased from 0.266% to 0.427% but the increase was higher in the cropping systems where the improved and local beans were included. Rotational cropping of maize and the improved bean had higher total N in soils (0.364%) than the total N (0.266% to 0.287%) recorded in soils where maize was cultivated in rotation with the local bean. The highest total N (0.427%) was obtained in soils where the intercrop of maize and the local bean was cultivated in rotation with the pure maize. Relatively low total N in soils (0.322%) was obtained where the intercrops of maize and the improved bean were rotated with the pure maize. Soil available P decreased in all cropping systems but the decrease realized in soils where the improved bean was cultivated in monoculture was down to a medium category (13–25 mg P kg^{-1} soil).

Table 26: Some chemical properties of the soils in the middle zone Kimashuku site after rotational cropping experiments of maize and common bean

Cropping	Soil properties							
	pH		SOC		N		P	
	Value	Status	Value (%)	Status	Value (%)	Status	Value (mg kg^{-1})	Status
M monoculture	6.085^{a}	Increased	4.332^{a}	Increased	0.336^{a}	Increased	27.35^{a}	Decreased
IB monoculture	6.038^{a}	Increased	3.737^{a}	Increased	0.287^{a}	Increased	24.89^{a}	Decreased
LB monoculture	6.125^{a}	Increased	3.948^{a}	Increased	0.399^{a}	Increased	26.13^{a}	Decreased
M-F&E in IB	6.01^{a}	Decreased	4.487^{a}	Increased	0.364^{a}	Increased	28.49^{a}	Decreased
M-F&E in LB	6.043^{a}	Increased	4.053^{a}	Increased	0.266^{a}	Increased	26.75^{a}	Decreased
IB-F&E in M	6.09^{a}	Increased	4.105^{a}	Increased	0.364^{a}	Increased	26.96^{a}	Decreased
LB-F&E in M	6.075^{a}	Increased	4.298^{a}	Increased	0.287^{a}	Increased	28.12^{a}	Decreased
M+IB rotat. M	6.08^{a}	Increased	4.020^{a}	Increased	0.322^{a}	Increased	27.62^{a}	Decreased
M+LB rotat. M	6.108^{a}	Increased	4.455^{a}	Increased	0.427^{a}	Increased	25.87^{a}	Decreased
P prob.	0.95		0.387		0.966		0.288	
s.e.d.	0.090ns		0.3348ns		0.1449ns		1.417ns	

Means in the same column bearing similar letter(s) did not differ significantly. **Key:** M = maize; IB = improved bean; LB = local bean; M-F&E in IB = maize started (F) and ended (E) in seasons of rotational cropping with the improved bean; M-F&E in LB = maize started (F) and ended (E) in seasons of rotational cropping with the local bean; IB-F&E in M = improved bean started (F) and ended (E) in seasons of rotational cropping with maize; LB-F&E in M = local bean started (F) and ended (E) in seasons of rotational cropping with maize; M+IB rotat. M = intercrop of maize with improved bean rotated with maize; M+LB rotat. M = intercrop of maize with local bean rotated with maize; *P* prob. = probability; s.e.d. = standard errors of differences of means, ns means not significant ($P \geq 0.05$); SOC = soil organic carbon; N = nitrogen; P = phosphorus

4.2 Discussion

4.2.1 Productivity of Bean Intercrops with Maize Across Agro-ecological Zones

The present study provides a better insight that seasons of the year, altitudes, and cropping systems are the important elements in improving productivity of common bean in intercrops with maize on smallholder farms. This is supported by the main effects of the cropping seasons and agro-ecological zones on the production of many pods per bean plant as this has implication on the seeds formed and the resultant grain yield. The pods per plant in 2016 dropped from 12 to 4 in 2015 while grain yield and biomass were almost the same in both years. This could be attributed to a delay in the onset of rainy season and the rains were little with short distribution in 2016 growing period compared with 2015 growing period. Through field observation, many pods were formed per bean plant during the 2015 growing period but these pods senesced before harvest and therefore were not captured during data collection.

The main effects of cropping systems were realized on all measured variables related to yield and grain yield. The significantly higher bean grain yields (2.9–3.0 t ha^{-1}) obtained in monoculture beans relative to grain yields (1.9–2.1 t ha^{-1}) obtained in beans intercropped with maize signify the importance of cropping systems on the overall productivity of common bean (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Interactions of the cropping seasons with the agro-ecological zones and cropping systems were significant on bean grain yield. Exceptions of the interaction effects on bean grain yields were observed between agro-ecological zones and cropping systems probably due to the lack of the effect of cropping seasons. The increase in bean grain yields in intercrops with maize over two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016) suggests yield advantage derived from these intercrops, which could be attributed to the complementarities of growth resources between the bean and maize plants. It is also likely that there are additional nutrients or their levels and improvement of soil quality between the two cropping seasons during off seasons (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). This finding shows the implication of cropping systems on the productivity of common bean when intercropped with maize (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Intercropping common bean with maize can also be a useful tool in breeding for environmental adaptability due to associated competitions on one side and niche complementarity on the other (O'Leary & Smith, 2004).

The low bean grain yields obtained in intercrops in the lower and upper zones could be attributed, probably, to the competition encountered by bean plants from maize plants. In addition, rainfall in the lower zone was lower and poorly distributed due to the short cycle hence induced higher inter-specific competitions between crops in intercrops. The upper zone is relatively cool due to higher altitude with closer proximity to the forest belt, which probably retarded bean plants in intercrops with maize. These arguments are similar to the findings of a study conducted by Matusso *et al.* (2014) that crops with C4 photosynthetic characteristics, like maize, are competitively dominant in the system when intercropped with C3 species, like the common bean. Low performance of common bean in intercrop with maize could also be associated with the short root system of beans and their shallow distributions, which probably reduced competitive advantage for the growth factors such as light, nutrients, water, and space (Mucheru-Muna *et al.*, 2011; Karuma *et al.*, 2016). According to Mekbib (2003), common bean production is determined by the interactions of environments and the cropping systems employed. The number of pods produced by individual bean plant has implications on the grains formed and yield and the cropping systems should be a critical factor to consider in each agro-ecological zone. It is also likely that common bean in an intercrop with maize created good niche complementarity between each other for water, light, and nutrients such as N-fixed, phytoavailability of P from phosphates, and solubility of micronutrients including iron (Fe), zinc (Zn), manganese (Mn), and copper (Cu) (Zhang *et al.*, 2010; Dotaniya *et al.*, 2013).

The performance of common bean was not significantly influenced by the cropping seasons × agro-ecologies × cropping systems interactions, deviating from Keba (2018), which may be explained by the differences in these factors (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). According to Atuahene-Amankwa *et al.* (1998), evidence of bean varieties and cropping system interactions indicates the advantages of interactions by selecting compatible intercrops. Consistent with the findings of the present study, Mebrahtu *et al.* (2001) found that bean genotypes and management interactions were significant on grain yields of legumes. The inherent soil properties, agronomic practices, decisions of farmers to allocate resources or combinations of these have been among the drivers of the variability of crop performance (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016).

There is variability in relationships of the critical variables considered in identifying the productivity of bean and maize intercrops in each agro-ecological zone. Comparing three agro-ecological zones, an intercrop of common bean with maize is best suited in the lower and middle zones and this could be explained by the growth and branching habit as well as the nature of canopy architecture of the studied bush beans (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Studies conducted by Woolley and Rodriguez (1987) and Atuahene-Amankwa *et al.* (1998) indicated that positive relationships between common bean grain yields sown in intercrop with cereals could predict the performance of the bean crop and the overall system productivity.

The variation in agro-ecological zones and differences in common bean varieties used as component crops to maize were significant on the PLER of bean with the higher PLER-bean recorded in the middle and upper agro-ecological zones but not in the lower zone. This finding could be attributed to the increase in organic matter and nutrients pool in the middle and upper zones compared with the lower zone where livestock grazing is by nomadic pastoralist (Hai District Profile, 2011; Funakawa *et al.*, 2012). Further, the higher total LER (1.58) was obtained in the middle zone indicating better land utilization advantage over other zones. The significant PLER of beans as the main effect of the variation in bean varieties could be attributed to the differences in grain yields between these varieties. The two bean varieties used in the present study also substantiate the significance of this finding as their individual total LERs ranged from 1.48 to 1.57.

The land utilization advantage derived from intercrops of these bean varieties with maize could be attributed to their competitive advantages over the effects associated with a component maize crop for light, nutrients, and water (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016; Vendelbo *et al.*, 2017; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). These beans also add more residues and nutrients in the soil after decomposition as they shed most of their leaves on the ground at senescence. The LER obtained in the present study involving intercrops with common bean and maize are greater than 1.36 obtained by Alemayehu *et al.* (2018) in simultaneously sown intercrops of maize and common bean. Saban *et al.* (2007) also reported LER greater than 1.0 with intercrops of bean and maize. Alemayehu *et al.* (2018) found that the interaction of cropping and different varieties of common bean had no significant effect on LER similar to the findings of the present study. The LERs greater than 1.0 in all intercrops show advantages derived from land utilization efficiency of intercropping common bean with maize over sole cropping of each crop. These findings suggest that more lands will be required in the monoculture of either of the component crops to produce the same yield obtained from their intercropping (Willey, 1979).

In summary, the cropping seasons and variations of agro-ecological zones and the cropping systems deployed indicate some promising options for sustainable intensification of common bean in an intercrop with maize on smallholder farms where land resource is scarce. The productivity of a common bean is determined by the main effects of cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, and well designed bean-maize intercrops relative to bean monoculture. However, bushy varieties of common bean crop cultivated as part of intercrops with maize are best suited in the lower Tindigani and middle Kimashuku agro-ecological zones with altitude ranging from less than 900 to 1350 m above sea level. The apparent and variable interaction effects of cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, and cropping systems on the performance of beans is related to the influence of complementarities and/or facilitation between the two crops.

4.2.2 Productivity of Maize and Common Bean Intercrops over Five Cropping Seasons

In assessing the performance of common bean, the significant interaction effects of cropping seasons and bean varieties on bean grain yield and 100-seed weight indicates that the effect of cropping systems was not expressed over the cropping seasons. This, further, showed that seasonal variation in combination with the sown variety of a bean is important in achieving optimum grain yield. It further suggests that variety selection for the two afore-mentioned variables is highly affected by the cropping seasons, which could be either short or long rainy seasons.

Of the measured variables in common bean, only the number of pods per individual bean plant differed significantly as affected by the interaction between cropping systems and bean varieties. This finding is consistent with Gebeyehu *et al.* (2006), who found that the genotypes and cropping systems interaction were significant for the number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, harvest index and seed yield in common bean. The 100-seed weight was significantly affected by the cropping seasons only in improved bean relative to the local bean, which was not statically different throughout all cropping seasons. An explanation to this difference observed in 100-seed weights as an effect of interaction of cropping seasons and bean varieties could be due to small size and vigour of the seed of the local bean. This could have reduced vulnerability of the local bean variety to seasonal variations and the likely inherent discrepancies in acquisition and utilization of growth resources. In contrast, the seed of improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* is large with improved vigour. This finding indicates that the local bean variety is more stable (100-seed weight, yield), but realizing lower yield in some years compared with the improved bean variety. This depicts also a general observation for varieties improved under high-yielding conditions (Hillocks *et al.*, 2006; Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). Significant effect of common bean varieties and cropping systems interactions on number of nodules per plant, number of pods per bean plant, seed length and seed coat in common bean intercropped with maize has also been reported by Santalla *et al.* (2001).

The highest bean grain yields found in improved bean range from 2.2 to 3.5 t ha^{-1} but 0.18 to 2.5 t ha^{-1} in local bean for the measurements taken in all cropping seasons. These findings reflect the impact of seasonal variability, particularly rainfall, and the variety of common bean on the performance of common bean during the growth period (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). The improved bean outperformed the local bean based on cropping season and bean variety interaction. However, this may not be true for all years as also the farmer may be interested above all with a stable yield, instead of some years with very high yields. Bean grain yields were higher for intercrop than monoculture in 2017 contrary to similar seasons in 2015 and

2016. These are similar seasons but appearing in different years, which also varied in the amounts of rainfall, temperature, and the abundance and severity of diseases and pests which affected the performance of plants. The experiments were also conducted completely in the open fields hence the crops encountered many effects from the environments and the biotic factors.

The interactions of cropping seasons and cropping systems significantly affected the bean total biomass and bean grain yields indicating their inseparable importance on the two bean varieties. This suggests that either sowing of any one of these bean varieties in sole or intercrop with maize will have impact on total biomass and the bean grain yield. Furthermore, cropping seasons for the two bean varieties significantly affected total biomass, bean grain yield, 100-seed weight, and the number of pods per bean plant. This finding suggests that the onset, availability and distribution of rain in the cropping season are important in the overall performance of the studied bean varieties (Munishi *et al.*, 2015). However, beans were sown simultaneously with the maize early in the season, which might have affected performance of the bean plants and the resulted grain yield. It has been shown that early sowing in the season of a grain legume in intercrops with maize could result in flowering, pod setting and maturation coinciding with the peak of rainfall leading to high diseases and pests' pressure thereby reducing grain yield (Kermah *et al.*, 2018). In contrast, late sowing of the same grain legumes as part of an intercrop with the maize crop may coincide with insufficient rainfall resulting into the failure or low grain yield in the legume (Kermah *et al.*, 2018).

The local common bean variety performed better than the improved bean in total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, and number of seeds per pod. The effect of cropping systems was only significant on common bean total biomass suggesting that monoculture and intercropping of any of these bean varieties with maize resulted in varying total biomass. With regard to the difference of intra- and inter-specific competition, e.g. for the maize crop (taller crop, high N-acquisition), the inter-specific competition is lower than the intra-specific competition with common bean (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). Therefore, the maize crop has advantages when grown in an intercrop with the studied varieties of common bean.

The performance of maize was evaluated based on growth variables, yield and yield components with respect to cropping seasons and systems of including any of the two bean varieties. Only the cropping seasons significantly affected 100-seed weights, grain yield and total biomass. Except for the 2016 short rainy season, which had poor performance of maize crops due to shortage of rains and/or water for supplemental irrigation other rainy seasons produced maize grain yields ranging from 2.3 to 2.6 t ha^{-1}. This finding suggests that maize crop productivity is dependent on the water either from rain or irrigation at all active developmental stages of the crop. There was no significant effect of cropping systems on maize measured variables. However, studies have shown that maize and common bean intercrops with application of synthetic fertilizers increased the total grain yield compared with the sole maize due to efficient utilization of growth resources (Kermah *et al.*, 2017). The increase in productivity of contrasting crop species when are growing in intercrops is also associated with facilitation, sharing, and complementarity in resource acquisition and their efficient utilization (Dakora & Phillips, 2002; Brooker *et al.*, 2015).

Land equivalent ratio (LER) was used to evaluate land utilization benefits of intercrops over sole crops/monocultures of maize and contrasting varieties of common bean. There is a slight discrepancy between LERs of intercrops between maize and common bean combinations compared with monoculture of each crop where land is increased by over 40%. The LER 1.55 suggests that there is 55% greater land area requirement for the monoculture system or 55% greater relative yield for intercropping of maize with local bean variety *Mkanamna* and/or 55% greater biological efficiency for intercropping these two crops. Similar description holds for the LER 1.48 obtained in an intercrop of maize with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. Studies (Pelzer *et al.*, 2014; Yu *et al.*, 2016) indicate that environmental factors including weather conditions, soil fertility or soil quality related to the productivity of intercrops result in unexplained variation in LER. High variability in rainfall and soil properties of the study area is also reflected by the results of the present study (Funakawa *et al.*, 2012; Munishi *et al.*, 2015). These findings suggest that land utilization advantages derived from maize and common bean intercrops will depend on the situations where some given yield ratios of both crops are needed by the farmer (Willey, 1985). For instance, both maize and common bean are highly needed as staple food and cash crops along with improvement of soil fertility through N_2-fixation by the bean. On the criterion of land requirement for maize and common bean intercrops, the local bean variety *Mkanamna* outperforms improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. Herein, not maize and common bean are compared but the benefits derived from intercrops of maize with any of the studied contrasting bean varieties at the magnitude of their overall systems productivity.

The higher LER obtained in intercrop of maize with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* could be attributed to competitive advantage of this bean in an intercrop for efficiently utilize growth resources including light, nutrients, water and ability of N_2-fixation (Latati *et al.*, 2016). Abera *et al.* (2017) found that the LERs of intercropping with maize and the local and improved varieties of common bean ranged from 1.01 to 1.34. However, greater LERs are not necessarily indicators of higher yielding crops under monoculture as there are interactions associated with varieties and cropping systems (Abera *et al.*, 2017). In the present study, maize and common bean were sown simultaneously in every cropping season and the overall LERs were 1.48 and 1.55 using maize intercropped with improved and local bean varieties, respectively. Simultaneously sown improved variety of maize with common bean has been indicated to yield maximum LER of 1.53 (Gebru, 2015; Abebe *et al.*, 2017). The higher but non-significance LER obtained in local bean variety *Mkanamna* could be attributed to the growth habit of this bean of escaping shading effect from tall maize crop in intercrops and captures more light as well as its efficient utilization for production of nutrient enriched residues and N_2-fixation (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016; Vendelbo *et al.*, 2017). The local bean variety *Mkanamna* has additional advantages over improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* as it sheds most of its leaves on ground at senescence, which provides more N-inputs to the soil after decomposition. The added N in soils is used by the component maize crop in a continuous practice of intercropping with the bean crop (Kamanga, 2002; Franke *et al.*, 2016). However, the non-significance of the LERs could mean that the advantage of intercropping, in this study, was independent of the common bean variety, which perhaps could also be seen as an encouraging result. Storkey *et al.* (2015) indicated that growing species in intercrops will improve multi-functionality compared with monocultures in sustainable delivery of multiple benefits on the same piece of land.

The soil reaction (pH) in the middle zone did not change significantly as an influence of the cropping systems. There was no variation in soils where maize and the local and improved bean varieties were sown in monocultures or as intercrops. The total N increased by 0.7% in soils where maize was intercropped with the improved bean and by 0.2% in soils where maize was intercropped with the local bean compared with the soils where maize was cultivated in monoculture. The SOC increased by 7.6% and 1% in soils where maize was intercropped with local and improved beans, respectively compared with the SOC recorded in the soils where the two bean varieties were sown in monoculture. Further, the higher SOC recorded in soils where maize was intercropped with the local bean could be attributed to the formation of many leaves by this bean variety, which dropped on the land at senesce and decomposed (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). Studies have indicated that continuous cultivation of multiple crops depletes SOC and reduces soil quality compared to native vegetation, regardless of the cropping system practiced (Oldfield *et al.*, 2019; Tesfahunegn & Gebru, 2020).

Intercropping of maize and common bean resulted in higher available P in soils compared with the P measured in soils where these crops were cultivated in monoculture. The increased available P in soils as an impact of intercropping maize with common bean could be attributed to the facilitation and complementarity between the two species (Brooker *et al.*, 2015; Latati *et al.*, 2016; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). According to Latati *et al.* (2016), common beans are capable of producing phosphatase activity, which increases the mineralization of organic P and facilitates its availability in soils and uptake by the component maize crop. However, the soil available P measured at the end of the intercropping experiment was lower than the initial amount of P measured before the establishment of this experiment. This finding suggests that part of P was taken-up by the plants and probably some of it was coupled with high adsorption and fixation, thus contributing to its deficiency (Mndzebele *et al.*, 2020). The amount of total N recorded in the soil of the present study for the measurements taken at the end of intercropping experiments signified the importance of a common bean crop in fixing atmospheric N to the system. Rodriguez *et al.* (2020) found a higher total soil N acquisition in a legume + cereal system than in a sole legume system. According to Rodriguez *et al.* (2020), intercropping of cereals and grain legumes stimulated complementary use of the fixed N between the component crops by increasing the amount of N-fixation by the grain legume and increasing the acquisition of soil N by the cereal crop.

Potassium (K) is another primary macronutrient (after N and P) (Marschner, 1990), which was deficient in the soils of the study areas. However, there was no any application of K made to crops in this study in form of NPK or as potassium chloride (KCl) due to shortage of funds. Further, it was not easy to order KCl due to procedures associated with laboratory complications and its application as NPK could have compromised the contribution of common bean to soil N nutrition through BNF (Reinprecht *et al.*, 2020; Wu *et al.*, 2020). In contrast to N or P deficiencies, checked by application of urea and TSP, the effect of K deficiency is pronounced more on crops with storage roots than on the fruits and seeds storage crops. In common bean and maize, it is fruits (pods) and seeds (grains) are the food storage parts hence K deficiency is not likely to cause much yield loss. The main function of K is to alleviate the consequences of drought stresses by regulating the physiological and biochemical processes in these plants (Liu *et al.*, 2013; Ul-Allah *et al.*, 2020).

In summary, the interaction effects of cropping seasons and bean varieties were significant on bean grain yield and 100-seed weight. The improved bean variety Lyamungu 90 outweighed the local bean variety Mkanamna with grain yields ranging from 2.2 to 3.5 t ha-1 and 0.18 to 2.5 t ha-1, respectively. Cropping seasons were also significant on all measured variables in beans but cropping systems were only significant in total biomass. Cropping seasons significantly affected all measured variables in maize 100-seed weights, grain yield and total biomass with grain yields ranging from 2.3 to 2.6 t ha-1. The LERs of intercrops between maize and common bean showed that the saved lands were 48 and 55%, which would have been required as additional land for monoculture of each crop (maize or common bean) if not intercropped. In this study, both varieties of common bean were sown simultaneously with the maize, which might have resulted in differential performance of these bean varieties. There is a need to include studies on time of introducing a legume crop in the cropping system such as early sowing, sowing mid in the season after a maize crop is well established, and sowing late in the season when the leaves in maize plant have started to senesce.

4.2.3 Productivity of Maize and Common BEAN Rotations over Five Cropping Seasons

The main effects of long seasons of cropping years, cropping systems, bean varieties and their interactions significantly increased bean grain yields suggesting that these factors are important factors to consider in the production of the common bean through rotation/intercropping with maize. The main effect of long seasons of cropping years contributed to the higher bean grain yield (3.3 t ha^{-1}) in 2015 compared with other years. However, delay of rains in 2016 and 2017 long seasons could be one of the causes of low grain yields obtained in the bean. Further, the sowing of the common bean as part of a continuous intercrop with maize produced higher bean grain yield (3.4 t ha^{-1}) compared with bean sown as a monoculture and/or in rotations with maize where common bean started and ended in the cultivated land. The main effect of cropping systems was also realized on 100-seed weight (56.28 g) obtained in improved bean intercropped with maize in 2016. These main effects (on grain yield and 100-seed weight) were observed after one year with two seasons of cropping (long and short in 2015) in which the same cropping systems (intercrops with maize) were always maintained on the same plots. The findings of the present study show that bean intercropped with maize was always higher in grain yield compared with bean sown in monoculture and/or in rotation with maize in all long seasons. The higher performance of common bean in intercrops with maize could be attributed to complementarities between maize and common bean for growth resources including light, water and nutrients (Nassary *et al.*, 2020).

In assessing the main effect of bean varieties, the local bean variety produced significantly higher grain yield (2.7 t ha^{-1}) than the improved bean variety (1.6 t ha^{-1}), which could be due to adaptability and escaping mechanisms of the local bean to harsh climatic conditions. The local bean is also characterized by delayed growth during adverse conditions before sets for flower setting and/or rather delayed development, production of pods, smaller seed size and a more vigorous vine growth (Rurangwa *et al.*, 2018; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). The local bean variety also produces more leaves, which resulted in more ground coverage before leaf senescence and consequent improvement of soil health. Most of these leaves fall on the ground before bean plants are harvested and add organic residues and nutrients to the soil when they decompose and benefit crops in the subsequent cropping season. Besides, there was a lower incidence and severity of insect pests and diseases throughout the growing period for the local bean variety *Mkanamna* cropping systems compared with those systems where improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* was included (Vendelbo *et al.*, 2017; Nassary *et al.*, 2020). There are also other additional but not clearly distinguished 'rotation effects', which are associated with rotations involving common bean as grain legumes on improving systems productivity (Giller, 2001; Kamanga, 2002; Franke *et al.*, 2016). These 'other rotation' effects, include improvement of soil physical and chemical properties, hastening of soil microbial activity, elimination of phytotoxic substances, application of growth-promoting (GP) substances and reduced disease incidence (Peoples & Crasswell, 1992; Giller, 2002). These 'other rotation' effects warrant further investigation as they are not assessed in the present study. The higher performance of local bean than the improved bean substantiates the adaptability of the local bean to harsh climatic conditions and the realization of stable yield (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). Further, the significant contribution of total biomass and the number of seeds per pod on bean grain yield over long cropping seasons of years is also justified by the multiple linear regression analysis between grain yield and the measured variables in the present study.

The interactions between long cropping seasons of years and cropping systems were significant on grain yield (4.4 t ha^{-1}) in 2015 in bean intercropped with maize compared with bean sown as a monoculture (2.8 t ha^{-1}) or as part of a rotation (2.7 t ha^{-1}). This rotation is such that bean starts and ends in the long cropping season but maize is included in the short season, which is between the two long cropping seasons. Further, the importance of intercrops is observed in 2017 (i.e. 3rd long season) in bean intercropped with maize where the higher grain yield (3.5 t ha^{-1}) was recorded compared with grain yields obtained in bean monoculture (0.33 t ha^{-1}) and bean rotated with maize (0.28 t ha^{-1}) in the same year. These findings signify the importance of cropping seasons and the system by which bean is included in the maize-based cropping systems in a given long cropping season. In addition, the findings depict that apart from considering long cropping seasons, it is also important to consider intercropping and/or rotational advantages of bean in maize-based systems over a monoculture bean.

The interactions between years and bean varieties were significant on grain yield (3.4 t ha^{-1}) in improved bean in 2015 compared with local bean variety and other long cropping seasons (2016 and 2017). However, in 2016 and 2017 long rainy seasons the grain yields were 2.9 and 1.9 t ha^{-1} respectively in the local bean, which was superior to those obtained in improved bean (0.7 and 0.9 t ha^{-1}) in the same years. These findings provide an insight that better performance of improved bean is well observed at the beginning of experimentation but its continuous cultivation over time is negatively affected, probably, by variations in climatic factors including rains. On the other hand, the local bean seems to be stable in the production of better grain yield over time, which could be due to its adaptability and coupling mechanisms to harsh environments.

The effects of cropping systems and bean varieties interactions were significant on grain yield (4.6 t ha^{-1}) in a local bean intercropped with maize compared with the improved bean (2.2 t ha^{-1}) using the same cropping system. Rotational cropping where bean starts and ends in seasons (such that maize is cropped between bean seasons) also resulted in a higher grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) in the local bean than the grain yield (1.2 t ha^{-1}) in the improved bean. These findings suggest that the local bean variety *Mkanamna* had more competitive advantage than the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* in maize intercrops and/or rotations. This is probably due to trailing growth habit of escaping shading effect from tall maize and the ability to add more residues and nutrients to the soil as also indicted by Nassary *et al.* (2020). These findings provide an insight that growth characteristics of bean need to be well known before the bean crop is included in maize-based cropping systems.

The effect of long cropping seasons of years, cropping systems, and bean varieties interactions were significant on grain yield (4.4 t ha^{-1}) in intercrops of common bean with maize in 2015. The significantly higher 100-seed weight (40.25 g) was obtained in 2016 in a cropping system where the common bean was cultivated during long rainy seasons and rotated with maize cultivated during short rainy seasons. Between 2015 and 2016 long seasons is the 2015 short season during which sole maize was in the same plots. This finding suggests that the practice of including maize between two long seasons of cropping common bean is an important option to increase the weight of seeds and hence resultant grain yield in the bean. The performance of common bean crop assessed during the short rainy season (2015), which is preceded by a single cropped long season (2015), provides varying insights about bean grain yield and other yield attributes. Even so not significance, the higher grain yield obtained in the bean due to the effect of cropping systems was based on situations where bean crop was sown as part of a rotation with maize such that maize started on the same plots during the previous long rainy season (in 2015). This finding suggests that maize created a favourable environment where the subsequent bean crop was well suited for growth and production of better grain yield than yields in plots where the bean was continuously cultivated over successive cropping seasons.

Besides the fact that this is a short rainy season, crops in the experimental fields were supplemented with irrigation and no disease and insect pests observed during the entire period of crop growth. The main effects of bean varieties was significantly higher in the number of pods per bean plant (7) in the local bean compared with the pods (3) produced in the improved bean. This finding reflects some characteristics of the local bean variety *Mkanamna* of producing many leaves, pods and seeds compared with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. The improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* is highly affected by environmental conditions such as drought, excessive rains and the outbreak of disease and insect pests although it is bred for high yielding (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016). Drought caused grain yield of the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* to drop by 86% while that of the local variety remained almost the same. However, this shortcoming should not deny the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* from been advised for cultivation by the smallholder farmers. The seeds of the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* used in the present study had additional advantage on weight (almost twice) over the local bean variety *Mkanamna* hence can still be recommended for smallholder farmers especially where weight is the acceptable market measure.

Further analysis of the results through multiple linear regressions provides an insight that increases in grain yield of the bean during the short rainy season are largely determined by the height of a bean plant, 100-seed weight and the total biomass of beans although the increase is not significant. This finding provides an important indication of the factors to be put into consideration to increase grain yield in common bean when are cultivated during short cropping seasons (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). In addition, it is important to consider the outcomes related to the sowing of bean in rotation with maize (and which crop starts in a field), and/or sowing in a monoculture along with these factors.

The performance of maize under rotation with common bean produced interesting results. The main effect of long cropping seasons of years was significantly higher on maize total biomass (5.9 t ha^{-1}) and 100-seed weight (40.13 g) in 2017 compared with total biomass yield produced in 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons. This finding suggests that long seasons are important in the increase in total biomass and weight of seeds in maize, which are also related to grain yield. Further, significantly higher grain yield (2.9 t ha^{-1}) and total biomass (6.2 t ha^{-1}) were produced in maize sown as part of a rotation with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* as the main effect of cropping systems. This grain yield was higher than maize grain yield (2.7 t ha^{-1}) obtained in the rotation of maize with improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*, monoculture maize (2.3 t ha^{-1}), and/or with other cropping systems (1.8 and 2.0 t ha^{-1}) used in the present study. This finding reflects, probably, soil fertility improvement in situations where the bean is included in rotation with maize but much advantage is derived from the local bean, which may be through larger quantities of decomposed residues (Rurangwa *et al.*, 2018). Further analysis through multiple linear regression indicated that a significant increase in maize grain yield in long rainy seasons (2015 to 2017) is dependent largely on the quantities of total biomass. This finding suggests that an increase in total biomass will result in grain yield advantages of maize over long rainy seasons. There are other important reasons for an increase in maize grain yield including increased maize plant height and the extent at which the crop covers ground over time of growth although the impact is not significant. Ojiem *et al.* (2014) indicated that legumes increased maize grain yield when included as part of rotation compared with maize sown in a monoculture. These arguments are also supported by the importance of N_2-fixing grain legumes in rotation with a non-fixing maize crop (Giller, 2002; Papastylianou, 2004; Rurangwa *et al.*, 2018).

The increase in maize grain yields in rotations with the two contrasting bean varieties also depicts a rotational effect, which was not necessarily due to benefits gained from residual N_2-fixed but improvement in overall soil health/quality (Franke *et al.*, 2016). Previous studies have also indicated that other rotational benefits are derived from the improvement of soil properties and increase in mycorrhizal infection as well as shielding against disease and pests to the subsequent maize crop (Argaw *et al.*, 2015; Gan *et al.*, 2015; Munishi *et al.*, 2015). The findings of the present study are also consistent with studies conducted elsewhere (Wahbi *et al.*, 2016; Niyuhire *et al.*, 2017). Kamanga (2002) pointed that the subsequent cereal crop utilizes at least 50% of the N returned to the soil through the incorporation of dead and decomposed legume residues over the growing season.

Apart from the importance of common bean on N_2-fixation for the subsequent maize crop, rainfall content is an important factor to consider. Thilakarathna *et al.* (2019) indicated that rainfall variation is critical to the performance of common bean interventions on smallholder farmers. The inclusion of N_2-fixing legumes as part of a rotation with maize is also indicated to be an important economic approach that provides farmers with an alternative of those most appropriate for their farms (Goplen *et al.*, 2018). In addition, the use of legumes in rotation with maize on smallholder farms reduces costs associated with the purchasing of N-containing fertilizers for the maize crop in the subsequent season (Yost *et al.*, 2014). In the present study, the main effect of cropping seasons produced significantly higher maize grain yield (2.6 t ha^{-1}) in the 2015 short rainy season compared with maize grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) produced in 2016 short rainy season. The similar main effect of short cropping season produced significantly more total biomass (8.1 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in maize cultivated in 2016. The significantly higher maize grain yield obtained in the 2015 short season could be attributed to some rains experienced during that season compared with the 2016 short season, which relied completely on supplemental irrigation of crops in the field. The shortage of rains during these cropping seasons could be the reason for lack of significant impact of cropping systems on the measured variables in maize including grain yield. Further analysis of the results through multiple linear regressions indicates that increases in grain yield of maize during short rainy seasons are proportional to the increase of maize total biomass.

There was variation in the amounts of total N and available P as well as SOC and soil pH for the measurements taken at the end of a rotational cropping experiment. Rotational cropping of maize and common bean resulted in the increase of soil pH, SOC, total N and available P following a period of five cropping seasons. The reaction of the soils was adjusted from strongly acid (pH 5.6–6.0) before the establishment of the experiment to slightly acid (pH 6.1–6.5) at the end of the experiment. The use of the improved and local bean varieties had an important influence on the increase of SOC in cropping systems signifying the contribution of grain legumes to the improvement of soil organic matter (Giller, 2001). Crop rotation increases soil organic carbon if measurements are taken during the fallowing phase but this benefit is lost quickly during the cropping phase (Nyamadzawo *et al.*, 2008).

Rotational cropping of pure maize and/or its intercrops with the improved and local beans contributed to the increase in soil total N. Comparing the intercrops of maize with the two varieties of common bean, resources facilitation and complementarities between maize and the local bean produced higher total N (0.427%) than with the improved bean (0.322%). This finding suggests that the local bean is more profitable than the improved bean in fixing and distribution of atmospheric N when sown in intercrop or rotation with the non-N_2-fixing crop like maize (Nassary *et al.*, 2020). The soil available P decreased in all cropping systems but the decrease realized in soils where the improved bean was cultivated in monoculture was down to a medium (13–25 mg P kg^{-1} soil). Apart from the fact that nutrient P was applied at sowing, the decrease realized at the end of the experiment was low indicating that the two crop species (maize and common bean) had a good complementarity in enhancement/facilitation and the utilization of this nutrient (Brooker *et al.*, 2015). The roots of grain legumes are capable of scavenging the deep residual soil N and increase its availability to the subsequent non-legume crops (Riedell *et al.*, 2009). The cropping systems where grain legumes are included in rotation with maize increase the uptakes of nutrients like Ca, N, P and K (Riedell *et al.*, 2009). Rotation of crops differing in the root architecture facilitates the availability of the nutrients P and K through their distribution within the soil profile (Marschner, 1990).

In summary, the present study provides an insight that cropping seasons (of the years), and interactions of these seasons with cropping systems (intercrops and/or rotations) and the types of bean varieties (local and/or improved) are the important drivers of intensification of maize and common bean rotations on smallholder farms. Inclusion of intercrops (of both maize and common bean) as part of a rotation with one of these crops is an important element to intensify rotational cropping as they also overcome risks associated with food insecurity that could be caused by a complete failure of one crop in the season.

CHAPTER FIVE

CONCLUSION AND RECOMMENDATIONS

5.1 Conclusion

The findings of this study have revealed important options for the sustainable intensification of common bean cultivation to improve food security and income to the smallholder farmers in the northern highlands of Tanzania. One of the options was continuous cultivation of the improved and/or local varieties of common bean in intercrops with the maize throughout both long and short rainy seasons of the year. Another option was cultivation of the improved and/or local varieties of common bean intercropped with maize in long rainy season and rotating of these intercrops with the maize cultivated in short rainy seasons. The primary benefits derived from intercrops across altitudes were related to the greater resource capture through uptake of nutrients and utilization of light and water.

The main effects of the cropping seasons, altitudes, cropping systems, and their interactions were significant on bean grain yields during long rainy seasons. Although the rains were very low, being long seasons was an advantage that there was residual moisture for crop use. Intercropping of maize and common bean across the three altitudes provided an insight that these intercrops can potentially be intensified.

The productivity of intercrops of maize and common bean in the middle altitude Kimashuku site using bimodal rainy seasons was independent of the bean varieties. The higher land saved in intercrops of common bean and maize in the middle altitude and/or across altitudes exceeded 30%. The assessed soil pH, SOC, total N and available P showed different trends with the cropping of maize and common bean and/or their intercropping. The soil reaction (pH) increased from strongly acid (5.6–6.0) to slightly acid (6.1–6.5) in the cultivated soils relative to the uncultivated soils. Total N increased signifying the importance of bean in fixing atmospheric N to the system and the complementarity in its utilization by the component crops. The SOC and available P decreased suggesting that organic matter was mineralized slowly or part of C was not captured by the method of extraction used and part of P was taken-up by the plants and probably some of it was coupled with high adsorption and fixation, thus contributing to its decrease.

Rotational cropping where intercrops of maize and common bean were cultivated in rotation with any of these crops was more productive than a commonly practiced rotational system of one crop subsequent to another. In comparing the weight of 100 dry seeds, the local bean variety *Mkanamna* had almost half the weight of improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* with the same number of seeds. This study indicated that the improved bean is worth noting for marketing apart from volume, where weight is the accepted standard marketing measure of beans.

Rotational cropping of maize and common bean had effects on the soil pH, SOC, total N, and available P. The soil reaction pH increased from strongly acid (5.6–6.0) to slightly acid (6.1–6.5) in the cultivated soils relative to the uncultivated soils except in soils where maize started the rotational cycle with the improved bean and the same maize ended in the firth cropping season. Total N and SOC increased suggesting that common bean provided additional N to the soil through symbiosis with rhizobia in fixation of atmospheric N and decomposition and mineralization of both maize and bean residues after harvest. The increase in SOC is also related to the higher levels of organic matter added to the soil by the plant residues. Soil available P decreased relative to the initial P but not to below 25 mg P kg^{-1} suggesting that there was high nutrients facilitation, complementarities, and sharing between the two crop species during rotational cropping.

The new information/facts found in this study, which were not there in the literature, depended on the cropping systems of maize and common bean in the northern highlands of Tanzania. Firstly, there were no intercropping experiments where two varieties of common bean (improved and local varieties) were cultivated in intercrops with maize over long periods thereby taping both long and short rainy seasons on smallholder farms especially in the tropical highlands. Secondly, no experiments where the intercrops of maize and common bean (improved and/or local varieties) have been cultivated during long rainy season and rotated with the maize cultivated in the short rainy season. Thirdly, there has not been any study before that compared the market benefits (value) in weight basis reflected in the seeds of the improved bean variety (e.g. the *Lyamungu 90*) relative to the local bean variety (e.g. the *Mkanamna*) under normal cultivation settings of the smallholder farmers in Tanzania or elsewhere in tropics.

5.2 Recommendations

The findings of this study summarized the performance of common bean intercropped with maize across three altitudes using only two cropping long rainy seasons as well as continuously intercropped in middle altitude using short and long rainy season. The benefits derived from continuous intercrops of these crops in the middle altitude such as land use budget and improvement of soil fertility were measured. The study also summarized the performance of the same crops cultivated in rotations and the effect of rotations on the improvement of soil fertility. However, in order to be able to recommend a continuous intercrop or rotational system for all altitudes, some more trials and more years of experience would be very valuable.

The study evaluated plant growth, grain yield and yield attributes of common bean and maize in rotations. However, the benefits to be derived from mycorrhizae symbiotic relationship over longer-term rotations of maize and common bean (and/or with maize + common bean) to the soil fertility remain to be addressed.

This study used the improved and local varieties of common bean. The dry weight of 100 seeds of improved bean was twice higher than that of the local bean of the same number of seeds, which is also an indication of the differences in market values where weight is the acceptable standard of measure. Therefore, further studies on the market preferences of these bean varieties are the important areas for investigation.

The lack of soil analysis data during the two long rainy seasons at the end of field experiments of intercropping of maize and common bean across three altitudes remained to be a limitation of this study. In addition, only the soil pH, total N, available P and SOC were tested in the middle altitude where the long-term experiments of rotations and intercrops of maize and common bean were conducted. This was due to a shortage of time and lack of funds for total soil analysis after every cropping season and/or at the end field experiments. It is important that other researchers to establish the extent at which intercropping conduct soil characterization (physical and chemical properties and microbial population) in the studied fields and rotations of maize and common bean contributed to the improvement of the soil fertility and its overall health.

Based on the findings of this study, three recommendations are provided to the farmers in the northern highlands of Tanzania: (a) Intercrops of maize and common bean (improved *Lyamungu 90* and/or local *Mkanamna*) can be cultivated throughout long rainy seasons across altitudes ranging from 743 to 1743 m above sea level. (b) Intercrops of maize and common bean (improved *Lyamungu 90* and/or local *Mkanamna*) can be cultivated throughout long and short rainy seasons in the middle altitude (1051 m above sea level) depending on the availability of water for irrigation during short rainy season. (c) Intercrops of maize and common bean (improved *Lyamungu 90* and/or local *Mkanamna*) can be cultivated during long rainy seasons and rotated with sole maize cultivated during short rainy seasons in the middle altitude (1051 m above sea level).

REFERENCES

Abdullah, S. S., & Fouad, H. A. (2016). Effect of intercropping agro-ecosystem on the population of black legume aphid, *Aphis craccivora* Koch, and yield of faba bean crop. *Journal of Entomology and Zoology Studies*, 4, 1367–1371.

Abebe, Z., Dabala, C., & Birhanu, T. (2017). System productivity as influenced by varieties and temporal arrangement of bean in maize-climbing bean intercropping. *Journal of Agronomy*, 16, 1–11.

Abera, R., Worku, W., & Beyene, S. (2017). Performance variation among improved common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) genotypes under sole and intercropping with maize (*Zea mays* L). *African Journal of Agricultural Research*, 12, 397–405.

Abera, T., Tana, T., & Pant, L. M. (2005). Grain and LER of maize bean intercropping as affected by inorganic and organic fertilizers and population density in western Oromia, Ethiopia. *Asian Journal of Plant Science*, 4, 458–465.

Adekalu, K. O., Okunade, D. A., & Osunbitan, J. A. (2006). Compaction and mulching effects on soil loss and runoff from two southwestern Nigeria agricultural soils. *Geoderma*, 37, 226–230.

Adeola, R. G., & Adetunbi, S. I. (2015). Farmers' perception of sustainable agriculture in south western Nigeria: Implications for rural economy. *International Journal of Applied Agricultural and Apicultural Research*, 11(1&2), 86–92.

Alemayehu, D., Shumi, D., & Afeta, T. (2018). Effect of variety and time of intercropping of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) with maize (*Zea mays* L.) on yield components and yields of associated crops and productivity of the system at mid-land of Guji, Southern Ethiopia. *Advances in Crop Science and Technology*, 6, 1-16. doi:10.4172/2329-8863.1000324.

Alomia-Hinojosa, V., Speelman, E. N., Thapa, A., Wei, H. E., McDonald, A. J., Tittonell, P., & Groot, J. C. J. (2018). Exploring farmer perceptions of agricultural innovations for maize-legume intensification in the midhills region of Nepal. *International Journal of Agricultural Sustainability*, 16(1), 74–93. doi: 10.1080/14735903.2018.1423723.

Annichiarico, P. (2002). Defining adaptation strategies and yield stability targets in breeding programmes. In M. S. Kang (2002), *Quantitative genetics, genomics, and plant* *breeding (pp. 365–383).*Wallingford, UK, CABI. https://www. cabdirect. org/ cabdirect/ abstract/20083015200

Argaw, A., Mekonnen, E., & Muleta, D. (2015). Agronomic efficiency of N of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in some representative soils of Eastern Ethiopia. *Cogent in Food Agriculture*, 1, 1074790. http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/23311932.2015.1074790.

Armstrong, D. L., Griffin, K. P., Danner, M., Carol, M. C., & Nguyen, D. S. O. H. O. (1999). *Phosphorus for Agriculture. Better Crops Food Plant.* https://www.google.com

Atuahene-Amankwa, G., Falk, D. E., Beattie, A. D., & Michaels, T. E. (1998). Early generation testing of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) populations in sole crop and in maize/bean intercrop. *Canadian Journal of Plant Science,* 78, 583–588.

Babikova, Z., Gilbert, L., Bruce, T. J., Birkett, M., Caulfield, J. C., Woodcock, C., Picket, A. J., & Johnson, D. (2013). Underground signals carried through common mycelia networks warn neighbouring plants of aphid attack. *Ecology Letters*, 16, 835–843.

Baijukya, F., Wairegi, L., Giller, K., Zingore, S., Chikowo, R., & Mapfumo, P. (2016). *Maize-legume cropping guide.* Africa Soil Health Consortium, Nairobi. http://africasoilhealth.cabi.org/wpcms/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/ASHC-English-Maize-A5-colour-lowres.pdf.

Baker, R. J. (1988). Test for crossover genotype X environment interaction. *Canadian Journal of Plant Science*, 68, 405–410.

Bastiaans, L., Paolini, R., & Baumann, D. T. (2008). Focus on ecological weed management: What is hindering adoption? *Weed Research*, 48, 481–491.

Bationo, A., Waswa, B., Okeyo, J. M., Maina, F., Kihara, J., & Mokwunye, U. (2011). *Fighting poverty in Sub-Saharan Africa: The multiple roles of legumes in integrated soil fertility management (1st Ed).* Springer. https://www.google.com

Bedard-Haughn, A., van Groenigen, J. W., & van Kessel, C. (2003). Tracing ^{15}N through landscapes: potential uses and precautions. *Journal of Hydrology*, 272, 175–190.

Bedoussac, L., Journet, E. P., Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Naudin, C., Corre-Hellou, G., Jensen, E. S., Prieur, J., & Justes, E. (2015). Ecological principles underlying the increase of productivity achieved by cereal-grain legume intercrops in organic farming. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 35, 911–935.

Beebe, S. E., Gonzalez, A. V., & Rengifo, J. (2000). Research on trace minerals in the common bean. *Food Nutrition Bulletin*, 21, 387–391.

Beebe, S. E., Rao, I. M., Mukankusi, C., & Buruchara, R. (2012). *Improving resource use efficiency and reducing risk of common bean production in Africa, Latin America, and the Caribbean.* Centro Internacional de Agricultura Tropical (CIAT), Cali, Colombia. https://www.semanticscholar.org

Belde, M., Mattheis, A., Sprenger, B., & Albrecht, H. (2000). Long-term development of yield affecting weeds after the change from conventional to integrated and organic farming. *Journal of Plant Disease Protection*, 17, 291–301.

Bishop, J., Jones, H. E., O'Sullivan, D. M., & Potts, S. G. (2017). Elevated temperature drives a shift from selfing to outcrossing in the insect pollinated legume, faba bean (*Vicia faba*). *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 68, 2055–2063.

Boddey, R. M., de Oliveira, O. C., Alves, B. J. R., & Urquiaga, S. (1995). Field application of the ^{15}N isotope dilution technique for the reliable quantification of plant-associated biological nitrogen fixation. *Fertilizer Research*, 42, 77–87.

Bonfim, K., Faria, J. C., Nogueira, E. O., Mendes, E. A., & Aragão, F. J. (2007). RNAi-mediated resistance to bean golden mosaic virus in genetically engineered common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*). *Molecular of Plant-Microbe Interactions*, 20, 717–726.

Bosque-P′erez, N. A., Olojede, S. O., & Buddenhagen, I. W. (1998). Effect of maize streak virus disease on the growth and yield of maize as influenced by varietal resistance levels and plant stage at time of challenge. *Euphytica*, 101, 307–317.

Boudreau, M. A. (2013). Diseases in intercropping systems. *Annual Review of Phytopathology*, 51, 499–519. doi: 10.1146/annurev-phyto-082712-102246.

Brooker, R. W., Bennett, A. E., Cong, W. F., Daniell, T. J., George, T. S., Hallett, P. D., Hawes, C., Lannetta, M. P .P, Jones, G. H., Karley, J. A., Li, L., McKenzie, M. B., Pakeman, J. R., Paterson, E., Schöb, C., Shen, J., Squire, G., Watson, A. C., Zhang, C., Zhang, F., Zhang, U., & White, P. J. (2015). Improving intercropping: A synthesis of research in agronomy, plant physiology and ecology. *New Phytologist*, 206(1), 107–117.

Broughton, W. J., Hernández, G., Blair, M., Beebe, S., Gepts, P., & Vanderleyden, J. (2003). Beans (*Phaseolus* sp) model food legumes. *Plant and Soil*, 252(1), 55–128.

Buruchara, R., Chirwa, R., Sperling. L., Mukankusi, C., Rubyogo, J. C., Muthoni, R., & Abang, M. M. (2011). Development and delivery of bean varieties in Africa: the Pan-Africa Bean Research Alliance (PABRA) model. *African Crop Science Journal*, 19, 227–245.

Bybee-Finley, K. A., & Ryan, R. M. (2018). Advancing intercropping research and practices in industrialized agricultural landscapes. *Agriculture*, 8(6), 1-24.

Cadisch, G., Hairiah, K., & Giller, K. E. (2000). Applicability of the natural ^{15}N abundance technique to measure N_2 fixation in *Arachis hypogaea* grown on an Ultisol. *Wagenıngen Journal of Life Sciences*, 48, 31–45.

Campbell, B. M., Thornton, P., Zougmore´, R., van Asten, P., & Lipper, L. (2014). Sustainable intensification: What is its role in climate smart agriculture? *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 8, 39–43.

Carranca, C., Torres, M. O., & Madeira, M. (2015). Underestimated role of legume roots for soil N fertility. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 35, 1095–1102.

Carter, M. R., & Zimmerman, F. J. (2000). The dynamic cost and persistence of asset inequality in an agrarian economy. *Journal of Development Economics*, 63, 265–302.

Casanova, M., Tapia, E., Seguel, O., & Salazar, O. (2016). Direct measurement and prediction of bulk density on alluvial soils of central Chile. *Chilean Journal of Agricultural Research*, 76, 105–113.

Chan, K. Y., & Heenan, D. P. (1996). The influence of crop rotation on soil structure and soil physical properties under conventional tillage. *Soil Tillage Research*, 37(2–3), 113–125. https://doi.org/10.1016/0167-1987(96)01008-2.

Chapman, D. F., Parsons, A. J., & Schwinning, S. (1996). Management of clover in grazed pastures: Expectations, limitations and opportunities. *Special Publication-Agronomy Society of New Zealand*, 11, 55–64.

Chekanai, V., Chikowo, R., & Vanlauwe, B. (2018). Response of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) to nitrogen, phosphorus and rhizobia inoculation across variable soils in Zimbabwe. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 266, 167–173.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agec.2018.08.010.

Chen, B., Liu, E., Tian, Q., Yan, C., & Zhang, Y. (2014). Soil nitrogen dynamics and crop residues. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 34, 429–442.

Chen, Y., Zhang, F., Tang, L., Zheng, Y., Li, Y., Christie, P., & Li, L. (2007). Wheat powdery mildew and foliar N concentrations as influenced by N fertilization and belowground interactions with intercropped faba bean. *Plant and Soil*, 291, 1–13.

Chipomho, J., Mapope, N., Masuka, B., Ngezimana, W., & Chipomho, C. (2015). The influence of cropping systems and maize-bean intercrop spatial patterns on companion crop yield, weed density and biomass. *International Journal of Agriculture and Crop Science*, 8, 697–705.

Chowdhury, M. K., & Rosario, E. L. (1994). Comparison of nitrogen, phosphorus and potassium utilization efficiency in maize/mungbean intercropping. *Journal of Agricultural Science*, 122, 193–199.

Christou, P., Savin, R., Costa-Pierce, B., Misztal, I., & Whitelaw, B. (2013). *Sustainable Food Production*. Springer-Verlag New York. ISBN 978-1-4614-5796-1. 3, XXIX, 1869.

Clement, S. L., Wightman, J. A., Hardie, D. C., Bailey, P., Baker, G., & McDonald, G. (2000). Opportunities for integrated management of insect pests of grain legumes. In R. Knight (ed.), *Linking Research and Marketing Opportunities for Pulses in the 21st Century (pp. 467–480)*. Kluwer Academic Publishers. https://www.google.com/

Cong, W. F., Hoffland, E., Li, L., Six, J., Sun, J. H., Bao, X. G., Zhang. F. S., & Van DerWerf, W. (2015). Intercropping enhances soil carbon and nitrogen. *Global Changes in Biology*, 21, 1715–1726.

Connolly, J., Goma, H. C., & Rahim, K. (2001). The information content of indicators in intercropping research. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 87, 191–207.

Considine, M. J., Siddique, K. H. M., & Foyer, C. H. (2017). Nature's pulse power: legumes, food security and climate change. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 68, 1815–1818.

Corre-Hellou, G., Fustec, J., & Crozat, Y. (2006). Interspecific competition for soil N and its interaction with N_2 fixation, leaf expansion and crop growth in pea-barley intercrops. *Plant and Soil*, 282, 195–208.

Cortes, A. J., Monserrate, F. A., Ramirez-Villegas, J., Madriñán, S., & Blair, M. (2013). Drought tolerance in wild plant populations: The case of common beans (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.). *PLoS One* , 8, 1-10. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0062898.

Cresswell, H. P., & Hamilton, G. J. (2002). Bulk density and pore space relations. In N. J. McKenzie, H. Cresswell, & Coughlan. K (Eds), *Soil Physical Measurement and Interpretation for Land Evaluation (pp. 35–58). Australian Soil and Land Survey Handbook.* Melbourne. https://www.google.com

Dahmardeh, M., Ghanbari, A., Syahsar, B. A., & Ramrodi, M. (2010). The role of intercropping maize (Zea mays L.) and cowpea (*Vigna unguiculata* L.) on yield and soil chemical properties. *African Journal of Agricultural Research*, 5, 631–636.

Dakora, F. D., & Phillips, D. A. (2002). Root exudates as mediators of mineral acquisition in low-nutrient environments. *Plant and Soil*, 245, 35–47.

Dar, W. D., Echeverria, R. G., Solh, M., & Sanginga, N. (2012). *Grain Legumes: Leveraging legumes to combat poverty, hunger, malnutrition and environmental degradation. [A CGIAR Research Program submitted by ICRISAT-lead, CIAT, ICARDA and IITA].* https://www.google.com

Darai, R., Ojha, B. R., & Dhakal, K. H. (2017). Disease management of major grain legumes and breeding strategies in Nepal. *Advances in Plants Agricultural Research*, 6, 1–7.

Dawo, M. I., Wilkinson, M. J., & Philbeam, D. J. (2008). Interactions between plants in intercropped maize and common bean. *Journal of Sciences of Food and Agriculture*, 89, 41–48.

De Luque, J. J. R., & Creamer, B. (2014). Major constraints and trends for common bean production and commercialization; establishing priorities for future research. *Agronomia Colombiana*, 32(3), 423–431: doi: 10.15446/ agron.colomb.v32n3.46052.

Degraeve, S., Madege, R. R., Audenaert, K., Kamala, A., Ortiz, J., Kimanya, M., Tiisekwa, B., De Meulenaer, G., & Haesaert, G. (2016). Impact of local pre-harvest management practices in maize on the occurrence of *Fusarium* species and associated mycotoxins in two agro-ecosystems in Tanzania. *Food Contents*, 59, 225–233.

Devendra, C. (2012). *Climate change threats and effects: Challenges for agriculture and food security.* Academy of Sciences Malaysia (ASM) Series on Climate Change.

https://www.scirp.org

Dhillon, J., Del Corso, M. R., Figueiredo, B., Nambi, E., & Raun, W. (2018): Soil organic carbon, total nitrogen, and soil pH, in a long-term continuous winter wheat (*Triticum Aestivum* L.) experiment. *Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis*, 49, 7, 803-813. doi: 10.1080/00103624.2018.1435678.

Dogliotti, S., Van Ittersum, M. K., & Rossing, W. A. H. (2005). A method for exploring sustainable development options at farm scale: a case study for vegetable farms in South Uruguay. *Agricultural Systems*, 86, 29–51.

Dong, N., Tang, M. M., Zhang, W. P., Bao, X. G., Wang, Y., Christie, P., & Li, L. (2018). Temporal differentiation of crop growth as one of the drivers of intercropping yield advantage. *Scientific Reports*, 8, 1-11.

Dotaniya, M. L., Prasad, D., Meena, H. M., Jajoria, D. K., Narolia, G. P., Pingoliya, K. K., Meena. P. O., Kumar, K., Meena, B. P., Ram, A., Das, H., Sreenivasa, M., & Pal, S. (2013). Influence of phytosiderophore on iron and zinc uptake and rhizospheric microbial activity. *African Journal of Microbiology Research*, 7(51), 5781–5788. doi: 10.5897/AJMR2013.6461.

Dregne, H. E. (2002). Land degradation in the drylands. *Arid Land Resources Management*, 16, 99–132.

Ericksen, P. J. (2008). Conceptualizing food systems for global environmental change research. *Global Environmental Changes*, 18, 234–245.

FAO. (2009). *How to Feed the World in 2050*. Rome, FAO. https://www.google.com

FAO. (2011). *The State of the World's Land and Water Resources for Food and Agriculture, managing systems at risk*. FAO, Rome and Earthscan, London. https:// www. google. com

FAO. (2014). *Building a common vision for sustainable food and agriculture, principles and approaches*. Rome, Italy. https://www.google.com

FAO. (2016). *Introduction to sustainable food systems and value chains*. ww. fao. org/ sustainable- food-value-chain/www.fao.org/about/what-we-do/so4

FAOSTAT. (2012). *Food Supply*. http://faostat.fao.org/ site/345/default. aspx (accessed 10

October 2018).

FAOSTAT. (2014). *FAO Statistics online database. Production/crops – 'beans, dry', year 2014. Food and Agriculture Organization.* Available Online: http://faostat 3.fao.org/home/E (accessed 10 February 2016).

Faria, J. C., Valdisser, P. A. M. R., Nogueira, E. O. P. L., & Aragão, F. J. L. (2014). RNAi-based bean golden mosaic virus-resistant common bean (Embrapa 5.1) shows simple inheritance for both transgene and disease resistance. *Plant Breeding,* 133, 649–653.

Fehr, R. F. (1987). *Genotype x environment interaction; Principles of cultivar development. Macmillan Publishing Company.* New York. https://www.google.com

Fernandez-Aparicio, M., Amri, M., Kharrat, M., & Rubiales, D. (2010). Intercropping reduces *Mycosphaerella pinodes* severity and delays upward progress on the pea plant. *Crop Protection*, 29, 744–750.

Fininsa, C. (1996). Effect of intercropping bean with maize on bean common bacterial blight and rust diseases. *International Journal of Pest Management*, 42, 51–54.

Foley, J. A., Ramankutty, N., Brauman, K. A., Cassidy, E. S., Gerber, J. S., Johnston, M., & Zaks, D. P. M. (2011). Solutions for a cultivated planet. *Nature*, 478, 337–342. doi. 10.1038/nature10452.

Food Chain Evaluation Consortium. (2014). *Scoping study. Delivering on EU food safety and nutrition in 2050 - Scenarios of future change and policy responses*. Brussels, Belgium, European Commission. https://www.google.com

Foresight. (2011). *The Future of Food and Farming, Challenges and Choices for Global Sustainability (Final Project Report).* London, Government Office for Science. https://www.google.com

Franke, A. C., Baijukya, F., Kantengwa, S., Reckling, M., Vanlauwe, B., & Giller, K. E. (2016). Poor farmers–poor yields: Socio-economic, soil fertility and crop management indicators affecting climbing bean production in Northern Rwanda. *Experimental Agriculture*, 55(S1), 14-34. http://dx.doi.org/10.1017/ S0014479716000028.

Franke, A. C., van den Brand, G. J., & Giller, K. E. (2014). Which farmers benefit most from sustainable intensification? An ex-ante impact assessment of expanding grain legume production in Malawi. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 58, 28–38.

Franke, A. C., van den Brand, G. J., Vanlauwe, B., & Giller, K. E. (2018). Sustainable intensification through rotations with grain legumes in sub-Saharan Africa. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 261, 172–185.

Funakawa, S., Yoshida, H., Watanabe, T., Sugihara, S., & Kosaki, T. (2012). *Soil fertility status and its determining factors in Tanzania. Soil Health Land Use Management.* InTech. https://www.intechopen.com/books/soil-health-and-land-use-management/soil-fertility-status-and-its-determining-factors-in-tanzania

Fustec, J., Lesuffleur, F., Mahieu, S., & Cliquet, J. B. (2010). Nitrogen rhizodeposition of legumes. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 30, 57–66.

Gacheru, E, & Rao, M. R. (2001). Managing *Striga* infestation on maize using organic and inorganic nutrient sources in western Kenya. *International Journal of Pest Management*, 47, 233–239.

Gan, Y. T., Hamel, C., O'Donovan, J. T., Cutforth, H., Zentner, R. P., Campbell, C. A., Niu, Y., & Poppy, L. (2015). Diversifying crop rotations with pulses enhances system productivity. *Scientia Republic*, 5, 14625. doi: 10.1038/srep14625.

Gan, Y. T., Liang, C., Hamel, C., Cutforth, H., & Wang, H. (2011). Strategies for reducing the carbon footprint of field crops for semiarid areas: A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 31, 643–656.

Garnett, T., Appleby, M. C., Balmford, A., Bateman, I. J., Benton, T. G., Bloomer, P., Burlingame, B., Dawkins, M., Dolan, L., Fraser, D., Herrero, M., Hoffmann, I., Smith, P., Thornton, P. K., Toulmin, C., Vermeulen, S. J., & Godfray, H. C. J. (2013). Sustainable intensification in agriculture: Premises and policies. *Science*, 341, 33–34.

Gathumbi, S. M., Ndufa, J. K., Giller, K. E., & Cadisch, G. (2002). Do species mixtures increase above- and belowground resource capture in woody and herbaceous tropical legumes? *Agronomy Journal Abstract – Cropping Systems*, 94(3), 518–526.

Gebeyehu, S., & Assefa, H. (2003). Genotype X environment interaction and stability analysis of seed yield in navy bean genotypes. *African Crop Science Journal*, 11, 1–7.

Gebeyehu, S., Simane, B., & Kirkby, R. (2006). Genotype×cropping system interaction in climbing beans (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) grown as sole crop and in association with maize (*Zea mays* L.). *European Journal of Agronomy*, 24, 396–403.

Gebru, H. (2015). A review on the comparative advantage of intercropping systems. *Journal of Biology, Agriculture and Healthcare*, 5(7), 28–38.

Giller, K. E. (1990). Assessment and improvement of nitrogen fixation in tropical *Phaseolus vulgaris* L. *Soil Use and Management*, 6, 82–84.

Giller, K. E. (2001). *Nitrogen Fixation in Tropical Cropping* Systems 2nd Edition. CAB International, Wallingford, UK. https://www.google.com

Giller, K. E. (2002). Targeting management of organic resources and mineral fertilizers: can we match scientists' fantasies with farmers' realities? In B. Vanlauwe, J. Diels, N. Sanginga, & R. Merckx (Eds), *Integrated Plant Nutrient Management in Sub-Saharan Africa: From Concept to Practice (pp. 155–171).* Wallingford.

Giller, K. E., Amijee, F., Brodrick, S. J., & Edje, O. T. (1998). Environmental constraints to nodulation and nitrogen fixation of *Phaseolus vulgaris* L. in Tanzania II. Response to N and P fertilisers and inoculation with *Rhizobium*. *African Crop Science Journal*, 16, 171–178.

Giller, K. E., Andersson, J. A., Corbeels, M., Kirkegaard, J., Mortensen, D., Erenstein, O., & Vanlauwe, B. (2015). Beyond conservation agriculture. *Frontiers in Plant Science*, 6, 870. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2015.00870.

Giller, K. E., Franke, A. C., Abaidoo, R., Baijukya, F., Bala, A., Boahen, S., Dashiell, K., Kantengwa, S., Sanginga, J. M., Sanginga, N., Simmons, A., Turner, A. D., De Wolf, J., Woomer, P. L., Vanlauwe, B. & Woomer, P. (2013). N_2 Africa: Putting nitrogen fixation to work for smallholder farmers in Africa. In B. Vanlauwe, P. J. A. Van Asten, & G. Blomme (Eds), *Agro-ecological Intensification of Agricultural Systems in the African Highlands*. https:// n2africa. org/ n2africa-putting-nitrogen-fixation-work-smallholder-farmers-africa

Giller, K. E., McDonagh, J. F., & Cadisch, G. (1994). Can biological nitrogen fixation sustain agriculture in the tropics? In J. K. Syers, & D. L. Rimmer (Eds), *Soil Science and Sustainable Land Management in the Tropics*. Wallingford. https://www.google.com

Giller, K. E., Murwira, M. S., Dhliwayo, D. K. C., Mafongoya, P. L., & Mpepereki, S. (2011). Soyabeans and sustainable agriculture in Southern Africa. *International Journal of Agricultural Sustainability*, 9, 50–58.

Godfray, C., Beddington, J. R., Crute, I. R., Haddad, L., Lawrence, D., Muir, J. F., Pretty, J., Robinson, S., Thomas, M. S., & Toulmin, C. (2010). Food security: The challenge of feeding 9 billion people. *Science*, 327, 812–818.

Goettsch, L. H. (2016). *Improved production systems for common bean in south-central Uganda: I. Liddugavu soil, II Limyufumyufu soil [Graduate Theses and Dissertations].* 15011. https://lib.dr.iastate.edu/etd/15011.

Goplen, J. J., Coulter, J. A., Sheaffer, C. C., Becker, R. L., Breitenbach, F. R., Behnken, L. M., & Gunsolus, J. L. (2018). Economic performance of crop rotations in the presence of herbicide-resistant giant ragweed. *Agronomy Journal*, 110, 260–268. doi:10.2134/agronj2016.09.0536.

Graham, P. H., & Vance, C. P. (2003). Legumes: Importance and constraints to greater use. *Plant Physiology*, 131, 872–877.

Gridley, H. E. (1991). Genotype x environment interaction in breeding for improved seed yield in Uganda. *Crop Science*, 6, 135–139.

Gworgwor, N. A., & Weber, H. C. (1991). Effect of N application on sorghum growth, *Striga* infestation and osmotic pressure of the parasite in relation to the host. *Journal of Plant Physiology*, 139, 194–198.

Hai District Profile. (2011). *Hai District Socio-Economic Profile. A Joint Publication by Hai District and Kilimanjaro Region.* https://www.google.com

Haider, H., Smale, M., & Theriault, V. (2018). Intensification and intrahousehold decisions: Fertilizer adoption in Burkina Faso. *World Development*, 105, 310–320.

Hardarson, G., Bliss, F. A., Cigales-Rivero, M. R., Henson, R. A., Kipe-Nolt, J. A., Longeri, L., Manrique, A., Peña-Cabriales, J. J., Pereira, P. A. A., Sanabria, C. A., & Tsai, S. M. (1993). Genotypic variation in biological nitrogen fixation by common bean. *Plant and Soil*, 152, 59–70.

Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., & Jensen, E. S. (2005). Facilitative root interaction in intercrops. *Plant and Soil*, 274, 237–250.

Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Ambus, P., Jensen, E. S. (2001). Temporal and spatial distribution of roots and competition for nitrogen in pea-barley intercrops – a field study employing ^{32}P technique. *Plant and Soil*, 236, 63–74.

Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Gooding, M., Ambus, P., Corre-Hellou, G., Crozat, Y., Dahlmann, C., Dibet, A., Von Fragsteind, P., Pristerie, A., Montie, M., Jensena, E. S. (2009). Pea–barley intercropping for efficient symbiotic N_2-fixation, soil N acquisition and use of other nutrients in European organic cropping systems. *Field Crops Research*, 113, 64–71.

Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Jørnsgaard, B., Kinane, J., & Jensen, E. S. (2008). Grain legume-cereal intercropping: the practical application of diversity, competition and facilitation in arable and organic cropping systems. *Renewable Agricultural Food Systems*, 23, 3–12.

Hillocks, R. J., Madata, C. S., Chirwa, R., Minja, E. M., & Msolla, S. (2006). *Phaseolus* bean improvement in Tanzania, 1959-2005. *Euphytica*, 150, 215–231.

Hinsinger, P. (2001). Bioavailability of soil inorganic P in the rhizosphere as affected by root-induced chemical changes: A review. *Plant and Soil*, 237, 173–195.

Hinsinger, P., Betencourt, E., Bernard, L., Brauman, A., Plassard, C., Shen, J., Xiaoyan, T., & Zhang, F. (2011). P for two, sharing a scarce resource: soil phosphorus acquisition in the rhizosphere of intercropped species. *Plant Physiology*, 156(3), 1078–1086.

Iannetta, P. P. M., Begg, G., James, E. K., Smith, B., Davies, C., Karley, A., Egido, L. L., Hawes, C., Young, M., Ramsay, G., Birch, A. N. E., Valentine, T. A., Warburton, B. C., Goldring, A., Hughes, T., Wolfe, M., Sprent, J., & Rees, R. M. (2013). Sustainable intensification, a pivotal role for legume supported crop systems. *Aspects of Applied Biology*, 121, 73–82.

Ikie, F. O., Schulz, S., Ogunyemi, S., Emechebe, A. M., & Togun, A. O. (2007). Influence of legume cropping patterns and organic/inorganic soil amendments on *Striga* seedbank and subsequent sorghum performance. *Advances in Environmental Biology*, 1, 11–19.

Jalilian, J., Najafabadi, A., & Zardashti, M. R., (2017). Intercropping patterns and different farming systems affect the yield and yield components of safflower and bitter vetch. *Journal of Plant Interactions*, 12(1), 92–99, doi: 10.1080/17429145.2017.1294712.

Jensen, E. S. (1996). Grain yield, symbiotic N_2 fixation and interspecific competition for inorganic N in pea-barley intercrops. *Plant and Soil*, 182, 25–38.

Kamanga, B. C. G. (2002). *Farmer Experimentation to Assess the Potential of Legumes in Maize-Based Cropping Systems in Malawi. Risk Management Project Working Paper* 02-02. Mexico. https://www.google.com

Karuma, A. N., Gachene, C. K. K., Gicheru, P. T., Mktakwa, P. W., & Amuri, N. (2016). Effects of tillage and cropping systems on maize and beans yield and selected yield components in a semi-arid area of Kenya. *Tropical and Subtropical Agroecosystems*, 19, 167–179.

Kassie, M., Teklewold, H., Jaleta, M., Marenya, P., & Erenstein, O. (2015). Understanding the adoption of a portfolio of sustainable intensification practices in eastern and southern Africa. *Land Use Policy*, 42, 400–411.

Keba, H. A. (2018). Adaptability evaluation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) genotypes at western Ethiopia. *Advances in Crop Science and Technology*, 6(3), 360. doi: 10.4172/2329-8863.1000360.

Kelly, J. D., Gepts, P., & Miklas, P. N. (2003). Tagging and mapping of genes and QTL and molecular marker-assisted selection for traits of economic importance in bean and cowpea. *Field Crops Research*, 82, 135–154.

Kermah, M., Franke, A. C., Adjei-Nsiah, S., Ahiabor, B. D. K., Abaidoo, R. C., & Giller, K.E. (2018). Legume–maize rotation or relay? Options for ecological intensification of smallholder farms in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. *Experimental Agriculture*, 55(5), 1–19.

Kermah, M., Franke, A. C., Adjei-Nsiah, S., Ahiabor, B. D. K., Abaidoo, R. C., & Giller, K. E. (2017). Maize-grain legume intercropping for enhanced resource use efficiency and crop productivity in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. *Field Crops Research*, 213, 38–50. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.fcr.2017.07.008.

Kermah, M., Franke, A. C., Adjei-Nsiah, S., Ahiabor, B. D. K., Abaidoo, R. C., & Giller, K. E. (2018). N_2-fixation and N contribution by grain legumes under different soil fertility status and cropping systems in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 261, 201–210.

Konlan, S., Sarkodie-Addo, J., Kombiok, M. J., Asare, E., & Bawah, I. (2013). Yield response of three groundnut (*Arachis hypogaea* L.) varieties intercropped with maize (*Zea mays* L.) in the Guinea savanna zone of Ghana. *Journal of Cereals and Oilseeds*, 6, 76–84.

Koochecki, A., Nassiri, M., Alimoradi, L., & Ghorbani, R. (2009). Effect of cropping systems and crop rotations on weeds. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 29, 401–408.

Kureh, I., Kamara, A. Y., & Tarfa, B. D. (2006). Influence of cereal-legume rotation on Striga control and maize grain yield in farmers' fields in the northern Guinea savanna of Nigeria. *Journal of Agriculture and Rural Development in Tropics*, 107, 41–54.

Kwiecinska-Poppe, E., Kraska, P., & Palys, E. (2009). The effect of intercropping on weed infestation of a spring barley crop cultivated in monoculture. *Acta Agrobotany*, 62, 163–170.

Lambrecht, I., Vanlauwe, B., & Maertens, M. (2016). Agricultural extension in Eastern Democratic Republic of Congo: Does gender matter? *European Review of Agricultural Economics*, 43(5), 841–874.

Landon, J. R. (1991). *Booker Tropical Soil Manual. A Handbook for Soil Survey and Agricultural Land Evaluation in the Tropics and Subtropics*. John Wiley & Sons, Incorporation, New York. https://www.google.com

Latati, M., Bargaz, A., Belarbi, B., Lazali, M., Benlahrech, S., Tellah, S., Kaci, G., Drevon, J. J., & Ounane, S. M. (2016). The intercropping common bean with maize improves the *rhizobial* efficiency, resource use and grain yield under low phosphorus availability. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 72, 80–90. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2015.09.015.

Layek, J., Das, A., Mitran, T., Nath, C., Meena, R. S., Yadav, G. S., Kumar, B. G., & Lal, R. (2018). *Cereal+legume intercropping: An option for improving productivity and sustaining soil health*. https://www.google.com

Leakey, A. D. B., Ainsworth, E. A., Bernacchi, C. J., Rogers, A., Long, S. P., & Ort, D. R. (2009). Elevated CO_2 effects on plant carbon, nitrogen, and water relations: six important lessons from FACE. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 60, 2859–76.

Leidi, E. O., & Rodriguez-Navarro, D. N. (2000). Nitrogen and phosphorus availability limit N_2-fixation in bean. *New Phytologist*, 147, 337–346.

Lemaire, G., Franzluebbers, A., de Faccio Carvalho, P. C., & Dedieu, B. (2014). Integrated crop–livestock systems: Strategies to achieve synergy between agricultural production and environmental quality. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment,* 190, 4–8.

Letaa, E., Katungi, E., Kabungo, C., & Ndunguru, A. (2016). Impact of improved common bean varieties on household food security on adopters in Tanzania. *African Crop Science Journal*, 23(3), 261–277.

Li, B., Li, Y. Y., Wu, H. M., Zhang, F. F., Li, C. J., Li, X. X., Li, Hans, L. & Li, L. (2016). Root exudates drive interspecific facilitation by enhancing nodulation and N_2 fixation. *Pnas,* 113, 6496–6501.

Li, L., Tilman, D., Lambers, H., & Zhang, Fu-Suo. (2014). Plant diversity and overyielding: insights from belowground facilitation of intercropping in agriculture. *New Phytologist*, 203, 63–69.

Li, L., Zhang, L. Z., & Zhang, F. Z. (2013). Crop mixtures and the mechanisms of overyielding. In S. A. Levin (Ed) (2^{nd} Ed), *Encyclopedia of Biodiversity.* Waltham, MA, USA: Academic Press. https://www.google.com

Li, M., Zhang, J., Liu, S., Ashraf, U., Zhao, B., & Qiu, S. (2019). Mixed-cropping systems of different rice cultivars have grain yield and quality advantages over mono-cropping systems. *Journal of the Science of Food and Agriculture*, 99(7), 3326–3334. https://doi.org/10.1002/jsfa.9547.

Liebenberg, A. J. (2009). *Dry bean production. Department: Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries, Republic of South Africa.* www.nda.agric.za/docs/drybean/drybean.pdf.

Lipiec, J., Doussan, C., Nosalewicz, A., & Kondracka, K. (2013). Effect of drought and heat stresses on plant growth and yield: A review. *Institute of Agrophysics*, 27, 463–477.

Lithourgidis, A. S., Dordas, C. A., Damalas, C. A., & Vlachostergios, D. N. (2011). Annual intercrops, an alternative pathway for sustainable agriculture. *Australian Journal of Crop Science*, 5, 396–410.

Liu, L., Klocke, N., Yan, S., Rogers, D., Schlegel, A., Lamm, F., Chang. I. S., & Wang, D. (2013). Impact of deficit irrigation on maize physical and chemical properties and ethanol yield. *Cereal Chemistry*, 90, 5, 453–462. http://dx.doi.org/10.1094/ CCHEM-07-12-0079-R.

Lobell, D. B., Schlenker, W., & Costa-Roberts, J. (2011). Climate trends and global crop production since 1980. *Science,* 333, 616–20.

Loboguerrero, A. M., Campbell, B. M., Cooper, P. J. M., Hansen, J. W., Rosenstock, T., & Wollenberg, E. (2019). Food and earth systems, priorities for climate change adaptation and mitigation for agriculture and food systems. *Sustainability*, 11, 1-26

Loreau, M., & Hector, A. (2001). Partitioning selection and complementarity in biodiversity experiments. *Nature*, 412, 72–76.

Lunze, L., Abang, M., Buruchara, R., Ugen, M. A., Nabahungu, N. L., Rachier, G. O., Ngongo, M., & Rao, I. (2012). Integrated soil fertility management in bean-based cropping systems of Eastern, Central and Southern Africa. In J. K. Whalen (Eds), *Soil Fertility Improvement and Integrated Nutrient Management: A Global Perspective*. https://www.google.com

Lyimo, S., Mduruma, Z., & De Groote, H. (2014). The use of improved maize varieties in Tanzania. *African Journal of Agricultural Research*, 9, 643–657. doi: 10.5897/AJAR11.065.

Maingi, J. M., Shisanya, C. A., Gitonga, N. M., & Hornetz, B. (2001). Nitrogen fixation by common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in pure and mixed stands in semi-arid south-east Kenya. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 14, 1–12.

Makkouk, K. M., Kumari, S. G., Hughes, J. A., Muniyappa, V., & Kulkarni, N. K. (2003). Other legumes: Faba bean, chickpea, lentil, pigeon pea, mung bean, black gram, lima bean, horegram, bambara groundnut and winged bean. In G. Loebenstein, & G. Thottappilly (Eds.), *Virus and Virus-like Diseases of Major Crops in Developing Countries.* Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, the Netherlands. https://www.google.com

Makoi, J. H. J. R., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2012). Allelopathy as protectant, defence and growth stimulants in legume cereal mixed culture systems. *New Zealand Journal of Crops and Horticultural Sciences*, 40, 161–186.

Malezieux, E., Crozat, Y., Dupraz, C., Laurans, M., Makowski, D., Ozier-Lafontaine, H., Rapidel, B., Tourdonnet, S. & Valantin-Morison, M. (2009). Mixing plant species in cropping systems: concepts, tools and models. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 29, 43–62. doi: 10.1051/agro:2007057.

Manrique, A., Manrique, K., & Nakahodo, J. (1993). Yield and biological nitrogen fixation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in Peru. *Plant and Soil*, 152(1), 87–91.

Marschner, H. (1990). *Mineral Nutrition of Higher Plants, 4th edition*. Academic Press. https://www.google.comLimited, London.

Martinez-Romero, E. (2003). Diversity of Rhizobium-*Phaseolus vulgaris* symbiosis: Overview and perspectives. *Plant and Soil*, 252, 11–23.

Matusso, J. M. M., Mugwe, J. N., & Mucheru-Muna, M. (2014). Effects of different maize (*Zea mays* L.) soybean (*Glycine max* (L.) Merill) intercropping patterns on yields, light interception and leaf area index in Embu West and Tigania East sub counties, Kenya. *Academic Research Journal of Agricultural Science and Research*, 2(2), 6–21.

Mbaga-Semgalawe, Z., & Folmer, H. (2000). Household behaviour of improved soil conservation: the case of North Pare and West Usambara Mountains of Tanzania. *Land Use Policy*, 17(4), 321–336.

Mebrahtu, T., Andebrhan, T., & Mohamed, A. (2001). Environmental effects on yield and agronomic traits of common bean *(Phaseolus vulgaris* L.). *Virginia Journal of Science*, 52(1), 1-9.

Meena, A. L., Jha, P., Dotaniya, M. L., Kumar, B., Meena, B. P., & Jat, R. L. (2020). Carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus mineralization as influenced by type of organic residues and soil contact variation in *Vertisol* of Central India. *Agricultural Research*, 9, 232–240.

Meijer, S. S., Catacutan, D., Ajayi, O. C., Sileshi, G. W., & Nieuwenhuis, M. (2015). The role of knowledge, attitudes and perceptions in the uptake of agricultural and agroforestry innovations among smallholder farmers in Sub-Saharan Africa. *International Journal of Agricultural Sustainability*, 13, 40–54.

Mekbib, F. (2003). Yield stability in common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) genotypes. *Euphytica*, 130(2), 147–153. doi: 10.1023/A:1022878015943.

Me-Nsope, N., & Larkins, M. (2016). Beyond crop production: Gender relations along the pigeon pea value chain and implications for income and food security in Malawi. *Journal of Gender in Agriculture and Food Sections*, 1, 1–22.

Micheni, A. N., Kanampiu, F., Kitonyo, O., Mburu, D. M., Mugai, E. N., Makumbi, D., & Kassie, M. (2015). On-farm experimentation on conservation agriculture in maize-legume based cropping systems in Kenya: water use efficiency and economic impacts. *Experimental Agriculture*, 1–18.

Midega, C. A. O., Salifu, D., Bruce, T. J., Pittchar, J., Pickett, J. A., & Khan, Z. R. (2014). Cumulative effects and economic benefits of intercropping maize with food legumes on *Striga hermonthica* infestation. *Field Crops Research*, 155, 144–152.

Miklas, P. N., Kelly, J. D., Beebe, S. E., & Blair, M. W. (2006). Common bean breeding for resistance against biotic and abiotic stresses: From classical to MAS breeding. *Euphytica*, 147, 105–131.

Misgana, M., & Tadesse, M. (2017). Performance evaluation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) varieties at Benatsemay Woreda of South Omo Zone. Ethiopia. *Agricultural Research and Technology*, 12(3), 1-4. doi: 10.19080/ARTOAJ.2017. 12.555846.

Mndzebele, B., Ncube, B., Fessehazion, M., Mabhaudhi, T., Amoo, S., Du Plooy, C., Venter, S. & Modi, A. (2020). Effects of cowpea-amaranth intercropping and fertiliser application on soil phosphatase activities, available soil phosphorus, and crop growth response. *Agronomy*, 10, 1-20. doi:10.3390/agronomy10010079.

Moberg, J. P. (2000). *Soil and Plant analysis Manual. The Royal Veterinary and Agricultural University.* https://www.google.com

Montpellier Panel. (2013). *Sustainable Intensification: A New Paradigm for African Agriculture, London.* Available online: https://ag4impact. org/wp-content/uploads/ 2014/07/ Montpellier-Panel-Report -2013- Sustainable- Intensification -A- New-Paradigm -for- African – Agriculture -1.pdf. (accessed 26 February 2019)

Mowo, J. G., Floor, J., Kaihura, F. B. S., & Magoggo, J. P. (1993). *Review of Fertilizer Recommendations in Tanzania, Part 2. National Service Soil Fertility Report F9.* https://www.google.com/

Mowo, J. G., Janssen, B. H., Oenema, O., German, L. A., Mrema, J. P., & Shemdoe, R.S. (2006). Soil fertility evaluation and management by smallholder farmer communities in northern Tanzania. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 116(1), 47–59.

Mucheru-Muna, M., Mugendi, D. N., Pypers, P., Mugwe, J., Vanlauwe, B., Merckx, R., & Kungu, J. B. (2011). *Increasing productivity through maize-legume intercropping in Central Kenya. Innovations as key to the Green Revolution in Africa: Exploring the scientific facts.* https://www.researchgate.net

Mulumba, J. W., Nankya, R., Adokororach, J., Kiwuke, C. F., Fadda, C., Desantis, P., & Jarvis, I. D. (2012). A risk minimizing argument for traditional crop varietal diversity use to reduce pest and disease damage in agricultural ecosystems of Uganda. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 157, 70–86.

Muniappan, R., Shepard, B. M., Carner, G. R., & Ooi, P. A. C. (2012). *Arthropod pests of horticultural crops in tropical Asia.* Wallingford, Oxfordshire, CABI. https://www.google.com

Munishi, L. K., Lema, A. A., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2015). Decline in maize and beans production in the face of climate change at Hai District in Kilimanjaro Region, Tanzania. *International Journal of Climate Change Strategies and Management*, 7(1), 17–26.

Mushi, C. S. (1994). Estimates of genotype x environment interaction and their significance on breeding for yield in the medium altitude zone. In A. N. Minjas (Ed), *Bean Research*. Sokoine University of Agriculture. https://www.google.com

Mutungamiri, A., Mariga, I. K., & Chivhinge, A. O. (2001). Evaluation of maize (*Zea mays* L.) cultivars and density for dryland maize-bean intercropping. *Tropical Agriculture*, 78, 8–12.

Myers, S. S., Smith, M. R., Guth, S., Golden, C. D., Vaitla, B., Mueller, N. D., Dangour, D. A., & Huybers, P. (2017). Climate change and global food systems: potential impacts on food security and undernutrition. *Annuals of Revisions in Public Health*, 38, 259–277.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Assessing the productivity of common bean in intercrop with maize across agro-ecological zones of smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzania. *Agriculture*, 10, 1-15. doi:10.3390/ agriculture10040117.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Intensification of common bean and maize production through rotations to improve food security for smallholder farmers. *Journal of Agriculture and Food Research*, 2, 1-8. https://doi.org/10.1016/j .jafr. 2020.100040.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Productivity of intercropping with maize and common bean over five cropping seasons on smallholder farms of Tanzania. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 113, 1-10.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Sustainable intensification of grain legumes optimizes food security on smallholder farms in sub-Saharan Africa – A review. *International Journal of Agriculture and Biology*, 23, 25–41.

Nchimbi-Msolla, S., & Tryphone, G. M. (2010). The effects of the environment on iron and zinc concentrations and performance of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) genotypes. *Asian Journal of Plant Sciences*, 9(8), 455–462. doi:10.3923/ajps.2010.455.462.

Ndakidemi, P. A. (2006). Manipulating legume/cereal mixtures to optimize the above and below ground interactions in the traditional African cropping systems. *African Journal of Biotechnology*, 5, 2526–2533.

Ndakidemi, P. A., & Dakora, F. D. (2003). Legume seed flavonoids and nitrogenous metabolites as signals and protectants in early seedling development. *Functions of Plant Biology*, 30, 729–745.

Ndakidemi, P. A., & Semoka, J. M. R. (2006). Soil fertility survey in Western Usambara Mountains, Northern Tanzania. *Pedosphere*, 16(2), 237–244.

Ndakidemi, P. A., Dakora, F. D., Nkonya, E. M., Ringo, D., & Mansoor, H. (2006). Yield and economic benefits of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) and soybean (*Glycine max*) inoculation in northern Tanzania. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture*, 46, 571–577.

Ndiritu, S. W., Kassie, M., & Shiferaw, B. (2014). Are there systematic gender differences in the adoption of sustainable agricultural intensification practices? Evidence from Kenya. *Food Policy*, 49(1), 117–127.

Neina, D. (2019). The role of soil ph in plant nutrition and soil remediation. *Applied and Environmental Soil Science*, 2019, 1-9. https://doi.org/10.1155/2019/5794869.

Ngwira, A. R., Aune, J. B., & Mkwinda, S. (2012). On-farm evaluation of yield and economic benefit of short term maize legume intercropping systems under conservation agriculture in Malawi. *Field Crops Research*, 132, 149–157.

Nieder, R., & Benbi, D. K. (2008). *Carbon and nitrogen in the terrestrial environment*. Springer, Dordrecht. https://www.google.com

Niyuhire, M. C., Pypers, P., Vanlauwe, B., Nziguheba, G., Roobroeck, D., & Merckx, R.

(2017). Profitability of diammonium phosphate use in bush and climbing bean-maize rotations in smallholder farms of Central Burundi. *Field Crops Research*, 212, 52–60.

Nuss, E. T., & Tanumihardjo, S. A. (2010). Maize: a paramount staple crop in the context of global nutrition. *Comprehensive Reviews in Food Sciences and Food Safety*, 9, 417–436.

Nyaligwa, L., Hussein, S., Laing, M., Ghebrehiwot, H., & Amelework, B. A. (2017). Key maize production constraints and farmers' preferred traits in the mid-altitude maize agroecologies of northern Tanzania. *South African Journal of Plant and Soil*, 34, 47–53.

Nyamadzawo, G., Chikowo, R., Nyamugafata, P., Nyamangara, J., & Giller, K. E. (2008). Soil organic carbon dynamics of improved fallow-maize rotation systems under conventional and no-tillage in Central Zimbabwe. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems*, 81(1), 85–93. doi. 10.1007/s10705-007-9154-y.

O'Leary, N., & Smith, E. (2004). Uncovering corn adaptation to intercrop with bean by selecting for system yield in the intercrop environment. *Journal of Sustainable Agriculture*, 24(3), 109–121.

Obanyi, J. N., Kamau, A. W., & Ogecha, J. O. (2017). Effects of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) cultivars and their mixtures with other legume species on bean foliage beetle (*Ootheca spp*) incidence, severity and grain yield in Western Kenya. *World Journal of Agricultural Research*, 5, 156–161.

OECD (2016). Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*): *Safety Assessment of Transgenic Organisms in the Environment*. OECD Publishing, Paris. https: //doi. org/10. 1787/9789264253421-7-en.

OECD/FAO. (2018). *OECD-FAO Agricultural Outlook 2018-2027*. http:// www. fao.org/3/i9166e/i9166e_ Chapter3_Cereals.pdf

Ogenga-Latigo, M. W., Ampofo, J. K. O., & Balidawa, C. W. (1992). Influence of maize row spacing on infestation and damage of intercropped beans by bean aphids (*Aphis fabae* Scop.) incidence of aphids. *Field Crops Research*, 30, 111–121.

Ojiem, J. O., Franke, A. C., Vanlauwe, B., de Ridder, N., & Giller, K. E. (2014). Benefits of legume–maize rotations: assessing the impact of diversity on the productivity of smallholders in Western Kenya. *Field Crops Research*, 168, 75–85.

Ojiem, J. O., Vanlauwe, B., de Ridder, N., & Giller, K. E. (2007). Niche-based assessment of contributions of legumes to the nitrogen economy of Western Kenya smallholder farms. *Plant and Soil*, 292, 119–135.

Okalebo, J. R., Gathua, K. W., & Woomer, P. (2002). *Laboratory methods of soil and plant analysis: A Working Manual (2nd Edition.).* Moi University, SSSEA and SACRD Africa, Nairobi, Kenya. https://www.google.com

Oldfield, E. E., Bradford, M. A., & Wood, S. A. (2019). Global meta-analysis of the relationship between soil organic matter and crop yields. *Soil*, 5, 15–32. https://doi.org/10.5194/soil-5-15-2019.

Pande, S., Galloway, J., Gaur, P. M., Siddique, K. H. M., Tripathi, H. S., Taylor, P., William, M. M., Basandrai, K. A., Bakr, A., Joshi, S., Krishna, K. G., Isenegger, D. A., Narayana, R. J., & Sharma, M. (2006). Botrytis grey mould of chickpea: A review of biology, epidemiology and disease management. *Australian Journal of Agricultural Research*, 57, 1137–1150.

Pande, S., Sharma, M., Kumari, S., Gaur, P. M., Chen, W., Kaur, L., MacLeod, W., Basandrai, A., Basandrai, B., Bakr, A., Sandhu, S. J., Tripathi, H. S., & Gowda, C. L. L. (2009). *Integrated foliar diseases management of legumes. International Conference on Grain Legumes: Quality Improvement, Value Addition and Trade, February 14–16, 2009.* Indian Society of Pulses Research and Development, Indian Institute of Pulses Research, Kanpur, India. https://www.google.com

Papastylianou, I. (2004). Effect of rotation system and N fertilizer on barley and vetch grown in various crop combinations and cycle lengths. *Journal of Agricultural Science*, 142, 41–48. doi: 10.1017/S0021859604004009.

Pelzer, E., Hombert, N., Jeuffroy, M. H., Makowski, D. (2014). Meta-analysis of the effect of nitrogen fertilization on annual cereal–legume intercrop production. *Agronomy Journal*, 106, 1775–1786.

Peoples, M. B., & Crasswell, E. T. (1992). Biological nitrogen fixation: Investments, expectations and actual contributions to agriculture. *Plant and Soil*, 141, 13–39.

Peoples, M. B., Brockwell, J., Herridge, D. F., Rochester, I. J., Alves, B. J. R., Urquiaga, S., Boddey, R. M., Dakora, F. D., Bhattarai, S., Maskey, S. L., Sampet, C., Rerkasem, B., Khan, D. F., Hauggaard-Nielsen., & Jensen, E. S. (2009). The contributions of nitrogen-fixing crop legumes to the productivity of agricultural systems. *Symbiosis*, 48, 1–17.

Peoples, M. B., Faizah, A. W., Rerkasem, B., & Herridge, D. F. (1989). *Methods for evaluating nitrogen fixation by nodulated legumes in the field. [Monograph No. 11, vii].* https://www.aciar.gov.au

Peoples, M. B., Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., & Jensen, E. S. (2009). The potential environmental benefits and risks derived from legumes in rotations. In D. W. Emerich, & H. B. Krishnan (Eds), *nitrogen fixation in crop production*. American Society of Agronomy, Madison. https://acsess.onlinelibrary.wiley.com

Peoples, M. B., Swan, A. D., Goward, L., Kirkegaard, J. A., Hunt, J. R., Li, G. D., Schwenke, G. D., Herridge, F. D., Moodie, M., Wilhelm, N., Potter, T., Denton, D. M., Browne, C., Phillips, A. L., & Khan, D. F. (2017). Soil mineral nitrogen benefits derived from legumes and comparisons of the apparent recovery of legume or fertiliser nitrogen by wheat. *Soil Research*, 55(6), 600–615. https://doi.org/10.1071/SR16330.

Peoples, M. B., Turner, G. L., Shah, Z., Shah, S. H., Aslam, M., Ali, S., Maskey, S. L., Bhattarai, S., Afandi, F., Schwenke, G. D., & Herridge, D. F. (1997). Evaluation of the ^{15}N natural abundance technique to measure N_2-fixation in experimental plots and farmers' fields. In O. P. Rupela, C. Johansen, D. F. Herridge (Eds), extends *nitrogen fixation research to farmers' field: Proceedings of the International Workshop Management on Legume Nitrogen Fixation Cropping Systems in Asia*. Hyderabad, India. https://www.google.com

Peoples, M. B., Unkovich, M. J., & Herridge, D. F. (2002). Measuring symbiotic nitrogen fixation by legumes. In D. W. Emerich, & H. W. Krishnan (Eds), nitrogen Fixation in Crop Production. *American Society of Agronomy and Crop Science*, 52, 125–170.

Porch, T. G., Beaver, J. S., Debouck, D. G., Jackson, S. A., Kelly, J. D., & Dempewolf, H. (2013). Use of wild relatives and closely related species to adapt common bean to climate change. *Agronomy*, 3, 433–461.

Pretty, J. (2008). Agricultural sustainability: concepts, principles and evidence. *Philosophical of Transactions of the Royal Society of British*, 363, 447–466.

Pretty, J., & Bharucha, Z. P. (2014). Sustainable intensification in agricultural systems. *Annals of Botany*, 114, 1571–1596.

Pretty, J., Toulmin, C., & Williams, S. (2011). Sustainable intensification in African agriculture. *International Journal of Agricultural Sustainability*, 9, 5–24.

Purwanto, B. H., & Alam, S. (2020). Impact of intensive agricultural management on carbon and nitrogen dynamics in the humid tropics. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition*, 66(1), 50–59. doi: 10.1080/00380768.2019.1705182.

Raimi, A., Adeleke, R., & Roopnarain, A. (2017). Soil fertility challenges and biofertiliser as a viable alternative for increasing smallholder farmer crop productivity in sub-Saharan Africa. *Cogent of Food Agriculture*, 3, 1-27.

Ranga, R. G. V., Rameshwar, R.V., & Ghaffar, M. A. (2013*). Handbook on chickpea and pigeonpea insect pest identification and management.* Information Bulletin No. 57, Patancheru, Andhra Pradesh 502 324, India: International Crops Research Institute for the Semi-Arid Tropics. https://www.google.com

Ranum, P., Pena-Rosas, J. P., & Garcia-Casal, M. N. (2014). Global maize production, utilization, and consumption. *Anniversary of New York Academician Sciences*, 1312, 105–112. doi: 10.1111/nyas.12396.

Reckling, M., Hecker, J. M., Bergkvist, G., Watson, C. A., Zander, P., Schläfke, N., Frederick, L., Stoddarde, V. E., Cairistiona, F. E., Toppd, J. M., & Johann, B. (2016). A cropping system assessment framework: Evaluating effects of introducing legumes into crop rotations. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 76, 186–197.

Reddy, T. Y., & Reddi, G. H. S. (2007). *Principles of Agronomy.* Kalyani Publishers, India. https://www.google.com

Reinprecht, Y., Schram, L., Marsolais, F., Smith, T. H., Hill, B., & Pauls, K. P. (2020). Effects of nitrogen application on nitrogen fixation in common bean production. *Frontiers in Plant Science*, 11, 1172. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2020.01172.

Riedell, W. E., Pikul, Jr. J. L., Jaradat, A. A., & Schumacher, T. E., (2009). Crop rotation and nitrogen input effects on soil fertility, maize mineral nutrition, yield, and seed composition. *Agronomy Journal*, 101, 870–879. doi:10.2134/agronj2008.0186x.

Rodriguez, C., Carlsson, G., Englund, J. E., Flöhr, A., Pelzer, E., Jeuffroy, M. H., Erik. M. D.,

& Jensen, E. S. (2020). Grain legume-cereal intercropping enhances the use of soil-derived and biologically fixed nitrogen in temperate agroecosystems. A meta-analysis. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 118, 1-12. https://doi. org/10. 1016/j. eja. 2020.126077.

Roger, P. A., & Ladha, J. K. (1992). Biological N_2 fixation in wetland rice fields: Estimation and contribution to nitrogen balance. *Plant and Soil*, 141, 41–55.

Rondon, M. A., Lehmann, J., Juan-Ramirez, J., & Hurtado, M. (2006). Biological nitrogen fixation by common beans (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) increases with bio-char additions. *Biology and Fertility of Soils*, 43, 699–708.

Ronner, E., & Giller, K. E. (2013). *Background information on agronomy, farming systems and ongoing projects on grain legumes in Tanzania.* www.N2Africa.org,

Ronner, E., Descheemaeker, K., Almekinders, C. J. M., Ebanyat, P., & Giller, K. E. (2018). Farmers' use and adaptation of improved climbing bean production practices in the highlands of Uganda. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 261, 186–200.

Rubin, D., Manfre, C., & Barrett, K. (2009). *Promoting Gender Equitable Opportunities in Agricultural Value Chains.* Handbook, Washington, CC, USA: USAID. https://www.google.com

Rurangwa, E., Vanlauwe, B., & Giller, K. E. (2018). Benefits of inoculation, P fertilizer and manure on yields of common bean and soybean also increase yield of subsequent maize. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 261, 219–229.

Rusinamhodzi, L., Corbeels, M., Nyamangara, J., & Giller, K.E. (2012). Maize-grain legume intercropping as an attractive option for ecological intensification that reduces climatic risk for smallholder farmers in central Mozambique. *Field Crops Research*, 136, 12–22.

Ryan, P. R., Tyerman, S. D., Sasaki, T., Furuichi, T., Yamamoto, Y., Zhang, W. H. & Delhaize, E. (2011). The identification of aluminium-resistance genes provides opportunities for enhancing crop production on acid soils. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 62, 9–20.

Saban, Y., Mehmt, A., & Mustafa, E. (2007). Identification of advantages of maize legume intercropping over solitary cropping through competition indices in the east mediterranean region. *Turkish Journal of Agriculture*, 32, 111–119.

Sakib, M. H., Afrad, Md. S. I., & Prodhan, F. A. (2014). Farmers' knowledge on aquaculture practices in Bogra District of Bangladesh. *International Journal of Agricultural Extension*, 2(02), 121–127.

Sanderson, M. A., Archer, D., Hendrickson, J., Kronberg, S., Liebig, M., Nichols, K., Schemer, M., Tanaka, D., & Aguilar, J. (2013). Diversification and ecosystem services for conservation agriculture: Outcomes from pastures and integrated crop–livestock systems. *Renews of Agricultural Food Systems*, 28, 129–144.

Sanginga, N., Okogun, J. A., Vanlauwe, B., Diels, J., Carsky, R. J., & Dashiell, K. (2001). *Nitrogen contribution of promiscuous soybeans in maize-based cropping systems. Sustaining Soil Fertility in West Africa.* https://www.researchgate.net

Santalla, M., Rodin˜o, A. P., Casquero, P. A., & de Ron, A. M. (2001). Interactions of bush bean intercropped with field and sweet maize. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 15, 185–196.

Sarris, S., Savastano, S., & Christiaensen, L. (2006). The role of agriculture in reducing poverty in Tanzania. *A household perspective from Rural Kilimanjaro and Ruvuma.* FAO Commodity and Trade Policy Research Working Paper, No. 19.

Schut, M., Van Asten, P., Okafor, C., Hicintuka, C., Mapatano, S., Nabahungu, N. L., Kagabo, D., Muchunguzi, P., Njukwe, E., Dontsop-Nguezet, M. P., Sartas, S., & Vanlauwe, B. (2016). Sustainable intensification of agricultural systems in the Central African Highlands: The need for institutional innovation. *Agricultural Systems*, 145, 165–176.

Schwartz, H. F., & Singh, S. P. (2013). Breeding common bean for resistance to white mold: A review. *Crop Science*, 53, 1832–1844.

Seran, T. H., & Brintha, I. (2010). Review on maize based intercropping. *Journal of Agronomy*, 9, 135–145.

Shahzad, M., Farooq, M., & Hussain, M. (2016b). Weed spectrum in different wheat-based cropping systems under conservation and conventional tillage practices in Punjab, Pakistan. *Soil and Tillage Research*, 163, 71–79.

Shahzad, M., Farooq, M., Jabran, K., Yasir, T. A., & Hussain, M. (2016a). Impact of different crop rotations and tillage systems on weed infestation and productivity of bread wheat. *Crop Protection*, 89, 161–169.

Shahzad, M., Farooq, M., Jabran, K., Yasir, T. A., & Hussain, M. (2016c). Influence of various tillage practices on soil physical properties and wheat performance in different wheat-based cropping systems. *International Journal of Agriculture and Biology*, 18, 821–829.

Shahzad, M., Hussain, M., Farooq, M., Farooq, S., Jabran, K., & Nawaz, A. (2017). Economic assessment of conventional and conservation tillage practices in different wheat-based cropping systems of Punjab, Pakistan. *Environmental Sciences and Pollution Research*, 24, 24634–24643.

Sharma, N. K., Singh, R. J., Mandal, D., Kumar, A., Alam, N. M., & Keesstra, S. (2017). Increasing farmer's income and reducing soil erosion using intercropping in rainfed maize-wheat rotation of Himalaya, India. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 247, 43–53.

Shearer, G., & Kohl, D. H. (1986). N_2-fixation in field settings: estimations based on natural $\delta^{15}N$ abundance. *Australian Journal of Plant Physiology*, 13, 699–756.

Shen, J. B., Li, C. J., Mi, G. H., Li, L., Yuan, L. X., Jiang, R. F., & Zhang, F. S. (2013). Maximizing root/rhizosphere efficiency to improve crop productivity and nutrient use efficiency in intensive agriculture of China. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 64, 1181–1192.

Simane, B., Wortmann, C. W. S., & Hoogenboom, G. (1998). Haricot bean agroecology in Ethiopia: Definition using agroclimatic and crop growth simulation models. *African Crop Science Journal*, 6, 9–18.

Singh, S. P., & Schwartz, H. F. (2010). Breeding common bean for resistance to diseases: A review. *Crop Science*, 50, 2199–2223.

Singh, S. P., Terán, H., & Beaver, J. S. (2009). Scarlet runner bean germplasm accessions G35006 and G35172 possess resistance to multiple diseases of common bean. *Annual Report of the Bean Improvement Cooperative*, No. 52, 22–23.

Smaling, E. M. A., & Janssen, B. H. (1993). Calibration of QUEFTS, a model predicting nutrient uptake and yields from chemical soil fertility indices. *Geoderma*, 59(1), 21–44.

Smith, A., Snapp, S., Chikowo, R., Thorne, P., Bekunda, M., & Glover, J. (2017). Measuring sustainable intensification in smallholder agroecosystems: A review. *Global Food*

Security, 12, 127–138. doi: 10.1016/j.gfs.2016.11.002.

Smithson, J. B., Edje, O. T., & Giller, K. E. (1993). Diagnosis and correction of soil nutrient problems of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) in the Usambara Mountains of Tanzania. *The Journal Agriculture Science*, 120, 233–240.

Somado, E. A., & Kuehne, R. F. (2006). Appraisal of the ^{15}N-isotope dilution and ^{15}N natural abundance methods for quantifying nitrogen fixation by flood-tolerant green manure legumes. *Africa Journal of Biotechnology*, 5, 1210–1214.

Srinivasan, R. (2014). *Insect and mite pests on vegetable legumes: A field guide for indentification and management*. The World Vegetable Center, Shanhua, Taiwan. https://www.google.com

Ssekandi, W., Mulumba, J. W., Colangelo, P., Nankya, R., Fadda, C., Karungi, J., Omtim, M., De Santis, P., & Jarvis, D. I. (2016). The use of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) traditional varieties and their mixtures with commercial varieties to manage bean fly (*Ophiomyia* spp.) infestations in Uganda. *Journal of Pest Science*, 89, 45–57.

Stagnari, F., Maggio, A., Galieni, A., & Pisante, M. (2017). Multiple benefits of legumes for agriculture sustainability: an overview. *Chemistry, Biology and Technology in Agriculture*, 4(2), 1-13.

Storkey, J., Döring, T., Baddeley, J. A., & Watson, C. (2015). Engineering a plant community to deliver multiple ecosystem services. *Ecological Applications*, 25, 1034–1043.

Struik, P. C., & Kuyper, T. W. (2017). Sustainable intensification in agriculture: The richer shade of green. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 37(39), 1-15. https:/doi.org/10.1007/s13593-017-044507.

Sun, B., Peng, Y., Yang, H., Li, Z., Gao, Y., Wang, C.,Yan, Y., & Liu, Y. (2014). Alfalfa (*Medicago sativa* L.)/maize (*Zea mays* L.) intercropping provides a feasible way to improve yield and economic incomes in farming and pastoral areas of Northeast China. PLoS ONE 9(10), 1-12.

Tang, Y., Yu, L., Guan, A., Zhou, X., Wang, Z., Gou, Y., & Wang, J. (2017). Soil mineral nitrogen and yield-scaled soil N_2O emissions lowered by reducing nitrogen application and intercropping with soybean for sweet maize production in southern China. *Journal of Integrative Agriculture*, 16, 2586–2596.

Tesfahunegn, G. B., & Gebru, T. A. (2020). Variation in soil properties under different cropping and other land-use systems in Dura catchment, Northern Ethiopia. *PLoS One*, 15(2), 1-27. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0222476.

Theriault, V., Smale, M., & Haider, H. (2017). How does gender affect sustainable intensification of cereal production in the West African Sahel? Evidence from Burkina Faso. *World Development*, 92, 177–191.

Thierfelder, C., Cheesman, S., & Rusinamhodzi, L. (2012). A comparative analysis of conservation agriculture systems: benefits and challenges of rotations and intercropping in Zimbabwe. *Field Crops Research*, 137, 237–250.

Thilakarathna, M. S., Chapagain, T., Ghimire, B., Pudasaini, R., Tamang, B. B., Gurung, K., Choi, K., Rai, L., Magar, S., Bishnu, B. K., Gaire, S., & Raizada, M. N. (2019). Evaluating the effectiveness of Rhizobium inoculants and micronutrients as technologies for Nepalese common bean smallholder farmers in the real-world context of highly variable hillside environments and indigenous farming practices. *Agriculture*, 9, 1-17. https://doi.org/10.3390/agriculture9010020.

Tilman, D., Reich, P. B., Knops, J., Wedin, D., Mielke, T., & Lehman, C. (2001). Diversity and productivity in a long-term grassland experiment. *Science*, 294, 843–845.

Tittonell, P., & Giller, K. E. (2013). When yield gaps are poverty traps: the paradigm of ecological intensification in African smallholder agriculture. *Field Crops Research*, 143, 76–90.

Tittonell, P., Shepherd, K. D., Vanlauwe, B., & Giller, K. E. (2008). Unravelling the effects of soil and crop management on maize productivity in smallholder agricultural systems of western Kenya—An application of classification and regression tree analysis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 123, 137–150.

Tittonell, P., van Wijk, M. T., Herrero, M., Rufino, M. C., de Ridder, N., & Giller, K. E. (2009). Beyond resource constraints: exploring the biophysical feasibility of options for the intensification of smallholder crop-livestock systems in Vihiga district, Kenya. *Agricultural Systems*, 101, 1–19.

Trenbath, B. R. (1993). Intercropping for the management of pests and diseases. *Field Crops Research*, 34, 381–405.

Ueno, D., Rombola, A. D., Iwashita, T., Nomoto, K., & Ma, J. F. (2007). Identification of two novel phytosiderophores secreted by perennial grasses. *New Phytologist*, 174, 304–310.

Ul-Allah, S., Ijaz, M., Nawaz, A., Sattar, A., Sher, A., Naeem, M., Shahzad, U., Farooq, U., Nawaz, F., & Mahmood, K. (2020). Potassium application improves grain yield and alleviates drought susceptibility in diverse maize hybrids. *Plants*, 9, 1-11. doi:10.3390/plants9010075.

Unkovich, M. J., Baldock, J., & Peoples, M. B. (2010). Prospects and problems of simple linear models for estimating symbiotic N2 fixation by crop and pasture legumes. *Plant and Soil*, 329, 75–89.

Unkovich, M. J., Herridge, D., Peoples, M., Cadisch, G., Boddey, R., Giller, K. E., Alves, B., & Chalk, P. (2008). Measuring plant-associated nitrogen fixation in agricultural systems. *ACIAR Monograph No.* 136. https://www.aciar.gov.au

Urquiaga, S., Botteon, P. B. L., & Boddey, R. M. (1989). Selection of sugarcane cultivars for associated biological nitrogen fixation using ^{15}N labelled soil. In F. A. Skinner, R. M. Boddey, & I. Fendrik (Eds), *Nitrogen Fixation with Non-Legumes*. Kluwer Academic Publisher, Dordrecht, The Netherlands. https://www.aciar.gov.au

Van Vugt, D., Franke, A. C., & Giller, K. E. (2018). Understanding variability in the benefits of N_2-fixation in soybean-maize rotations on smallholder farmers' fields in Malawi. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 261, 241–250. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2017.05.008.

Vance, C. P. (2002). Root-bacteria interactions: symbiotic nitrogen fixation. In Y. Waisel, A. Eshel, & U. Kafkati (Eds), *Plant roots: The Hidden Half*. New York: Marcel Dekker. https://www.google.com

Vanlauwe, B., Bationo, A., Chianu, J., Giller, K. E., Merckx, R., Mokwunye, U., Ohiokpehai, O., Pypers, P., Tabo, R., Shepherd, K. D., Smaling, E. M. A., Woomer, P. L., & Sanginga, N. (2011). Integrated soil fertility management: Operational definition and consequences for implementation and dissemination. *Outlook of Agriculture*, 39, 17–24.

Vanlauwe, B., Coyne, D., Gockowski, J., Hauser, S., Huising, J., Masso, C., Nziguheba, G., Schut, M., & Van Asten, P. (2014). Sustainable intensification and the smallholder African farmer. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 8, 15–22.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j. cosust.2014.06.001.

Vanlauwe, B., Gadir, A. H., Adewopo, J., Adjei-Nsiah, S., Ampadu-Boakye, T., Asare, R., Baijukya, F., Baars, E., Bekunda, M., Coyne, D., Dianda, M., Dontsop-Nguezet, P. M., Ebanyat, P., Hauser, S., Huising, J., Jalloh, A., Jassogne, L., Kamai, N., Kamara, A.,...Mutsaers, H. J. W. (2017). Looking back and moving forward: 50 years of soil and soil fertility management research in sub-Saharan Africa. *Internal Journal of Agricultural Sustainability*, 15, 613–631.

Venance, S. K., Mshenga, P., & Birachi, E. A. (2016). Factors influencing on-farm common bean profitability: the case of smallholder bean farmers in Babati District, Tanzania. *Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development*, 7(22), 196–201.

Vendelbo, N. M., Baijukya, F., Thomma, B., & Giller, K. E. (2017). Effect of cropping system design on severity of biotic stresses in common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) and maize (*Zea mays* L.) in Northern Tanzania. *Master Internship Plant Sciences; Wageningen University and Research*. https://www.google.com

Vukicevich, E., Lowery, T., Bowen, P., Urbez-Torres, J. R., & Hart, M. (2016). Cover crops to increase soil microbial diversity and mitigate decline in perennial agriculture. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 36, 1-15.

Wada, T., Endo, N., & Takahashi, M. (2006). Reducing seed damage by soybean bugs by growing small-seeded soybeans and delaying sowing time. *Crop Protection*, 25, 726–731.

Wahbi, S., Prin, Y., Thioulouse, J., Sanguin, H., Baudoin, E., Maghraoui, T., Oufdou, K., Roux, L. C., Galiana, A., Hafidi, M., & Duponnois, R. (2016). Impact of wheat/faba bean mixed cropping or rotation systems on soil microbial functionalities. *Frontiers in Plant Sciences*, 7, 1-12. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2016.01364.

Wahla, I. H., Ahmad, R., Ehsanullah, A., Ahmad, A., & Jabbar, A. (2009). Competitive functions of components crop in some barley based intercropping systems. *International Journal of Agriculture and Biology*, 11, 69–72.

Wakhungu, J. W. (2010). *Gender Dimensions of Science and Technology: African Women in Agriculture. Expert Paper. Expert group meeting Gender, science and technology. Paris, France 28 September – 1 October 2010*. https://www.google.com

Wanic, M., Jastrzebska, M., & Nowicki, J. (2005). Intercropping and weeds growth in spring barley cultivated on different lots. *Fragmentations in Agronomy*, 2, 238–248.

Willey, R. W. (1979). Intercropping: Its importance and research needs. Competition and yield advantage. *Field Crops Research*, 32, 1–10.

Willey, R. W. (1985). Evaluation and presentation of intercropping advantages. *Experimental Agriculture*, 21, 119–133.

Willey, R. W. (1990). Resource use in intercropping systems. *Agriculture and Water Management*, 17, 215–231.

Woolley, J. N., & Rodriguez, W. (1987). Cultivar × cropping system interactions in relay and row intercropping of bush beans with different maize plant types. *Experimental Agriculture*, 23(2), 181–192. doi: https://doi.org/ 10.1017/S00 14479700016975.

Wortmann, C. S., Kirkby, R. A., Eledu, C. A., & Allen, D. J. (1998). *Atlas of common bean (Phaseolus vulgaris L.) production in Africa.* Centro Internacional de Agricultura Tropical, Cali, Colombia. https://www.google.com

Xavery, P., Kalyebara, R., Kasambala, S., & Ngulu, F. (2006). *The impact of improved bean production technologies in northern and north western Tanzania.* https:// www. google. com

Yost, M. A., Morris, T. F., Russelle, M. P., & Coulter, J. A. (2014). Second-year corn after alfalfa often requires no fertilizer nitrogen. *Agronomy Journal*, 106, 659–669. doi:10.2134/agronj2013.0362.

Yu, Y., Stomph, T. J., Makowski, D., & van der Werf, W. (2016). A meta-analysis of relative crop yields in cereal/legume mixtures suggests options for management. *Field Crops Research*, 184, 133–144. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.fcr.2016.08.001.

Yusuf, A. A., Abaidoo, R. C., Iwuafor, E. N. O., Olufajo, O. O., & Sanginga, N. (2009). Rotation effects of grain legumes and fallow on maize yield: microbial biomass and chemical properties of an Alfisol in the Nigerian savanna. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 129, 325–331.

Yusuf, A. A., Iwuafor, E. N. O., Abaidoo, R. C., Olufajo, O. O., & Sanginga, N. (2009). Grain legume rotation benefits to maize in the northern Guinea savanna of Nigeria: fixed-nitrogen versus other rotation effects. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems*, 84, 129–139. doi: 10.1007/s10705-008-9232-9.

Zhang, F., & Li, L. (2003). Using competitive and facilitative interactions in intercropping systems enhances crop productivity and nutrient-use efficiency. *Plant and Soil*, 248, 305–312.

Zhang, F., Shen, J., Zhang, J., Zuo, Y., Li, L., & Chen, X. (2010). Rhizosphere processes and management for improving nutrient use efficiency and crop productivity: implications for China. *Advances in Agronomy*, 107, 1–32.

Zhang, Y., Liu, J., Zhang, J., Liu, H., Liu, S., Zhai, L., Wang, H., Lei, Q., & Yin, C. (2015). Row ratios of intercropping maize and soybean can affect agronomic efficiency of the system and subsequent wheat. *PLoS One*, 10(6), 1-16.

APPENDICES

Appendix 1: Major pests of grain legumes in the field, the plant parts that they damage, their global distribution and their control by crop rotation and/or intercropping

Insect pests	Crops attacked[a]	Plant parts damaged[b]	Distribution[c]	Control measure[w]	References
Acyrthosiphon pisum (Harris)[f]	CP, FB, Lc, FP	V, Rc	A,B,C	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Aphis craccivora (Koch)[f]	All Legumes	V, Rc	A,B,C,D	R	Clement *et al.* (2000); Dar *et al.* (2012)
Aphis fabae Scopoli[f]	FB	V	B,C	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Bean bugs [*Riptortus pedestris* (F.), *R. clavatus* (Thunberg)][q]	Sb, Cb	V, Rc	G, H	I	Wada *et al.* (2006)
Bean flies [Ophiomyia phaseoli Tryon, O. centrosematis, de Meijere, O. spencerella Greathead, Melanagromyza sojae Zehntner, M. obtusa Malloch][e]	All Legumes	V	B, D, Oceania	I	Srinivasan (2014)
Bean foliage beetles [*Ootheca sp.*][n]	CW, Cb	V, Rc	I, J	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Beet army worm [*Spodoptera exigua* Hubner][m]	Sb	V, Rc	Widely	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Blue butterfly [*Lampides boeticus* (L.), *Euchrysops cnejus* (F.)][u]	All Legumes	V, Rc	A, B, D, Pacific	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Bruchus pisorum L.[i]	FP	Rc	A,B,C,D	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Common armyworm [*Spodoptera litura* Fabricius][m]	All Legumes	V	E, G, H	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Halotydeus destructor Tucker[i]	FP, Lu, FP	V	D	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Helicoverpa armigera Hiibner[d]	C, Mb, Lu, PP, Sb	V, Rc	B,C,D	R	Clement *et al.* (2000); Srinivasan (2014)
Helicoverpa punctigera (Wallengren)[d]	All Legumes	V, Rc	D	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Helicoverpa/Maruca	CP, CW, PP	V, Rc	B, D, Oceania	I & R	Dar *et al.* (2012)
Leafhoppers [*Empoasca kerri* Puthi, *E. facialis* Jacobi, *E. fabae* Harri][i]	All Legumes	V	A, B	I	Ranga Rao *et al.* (2013); Srinivasan (2014)
Legume pod borer [*Maruca vitrata* (F.)][s]	CW, PP, Cb	V, Rc	A,B,D,H	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Lima bean pod borer (*Etiella zinckenella* Treitschke)[i]	Lc, FP,	V, Rc	A, B, D,	I	Wada *et al.* (2006)

Insect pests	Crops attacked [a]	Plant parts damaged[b]	Distribution[c]	Control measure [w]	References
	Sb		Caribbean		
Liriomyza cicerina (Rondani)[e]	CP	V	B	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Lygus hesperus Knigh[g]	Le	Re	A	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Myzus persicae (Sulzer)[f]	Lu	V	D	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Pod bugs [*Clavigralla gibbosa* Spinola, *C. scutellaris* (Westwood), *C. tomentosicollis* (Stal.)][p]	All Legumes	V, Re	B^A, K	I	Srinivasan (2014)
Sitona crinitus Herbst[h]	Le	R, V	B	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Sitona lineatus (L.)[h]	FB, FP	R, V	A,B	I & R	Clement *et al.* (2000)
Southern green stink bug [*Nezara viridula* (L.)][r]	All Legumes	V, Re	G, H	I & R	Muniappan *et al.* (2012)
Spider mite [*Tetranychus sp.*][v]	All Legumes	V, Re	B, C, Mediterranean	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Thrips [*Megalurothrips distalis* Kany, *M. usitatus* (Bagnall), *M. sjostedti* (Tribom)][o]	All Legumes	V, Re	G, H, B^A, Oceania	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Whitefly (*Bemisia tabaci* Gennadius)[k]	All Legumes	V	E, F	I	Srinivasan (2014)

Here: [a]Legume crops: Cb=Common bean; Sb= Soyabean; CP=Chickpea; CW= Cowpea; Mb=mungbean; PP= Pigeon pea; FB=Faba bean; Le=Lentil; Lu=Lupins; FP=Field pea. [b]Plant parts: R=Root; V=Vegetative organs (stems, leaves); Re=Reproductive organs (flower, pod and/or seed damaged). [c]Insect species on legumes in: A=America; B=Europe, Africa, W. Asia; BA=Africa; C=Southeast Asia including Indian subcontinent; D=Australia; E=Tropics; F=Sub-tropics; G=South Asia; H=Asia; I=Eastern Africa; J=Southern Africa; K=Asia. [d]Lepidoptera: Noctuidae; [e]Diptera: Agromyzidae; [f]Homoptera: Aphididae; [g]Heteroptera: Miridae; [h]Coleoptera: Curculionidae; [i]Coleoptera: Bruchidae; [j]Acarina: Penthaleidae; [k]Hemiptera: Aleyrodidae; [l]Homoptera: Cicadellidae; [m]Lepidoptera: Noctuidae; [n]Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae; [o]Thysanoptera: Thripidae; [p]Hemiptera: Coreidae; [q]Hemiptera: Alydidae; [r]Hemiptera: Pentatomidae; [s]Lepidoptera: Crambidae; [t]Lepidoptera: Pyralidae; [u]Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae; [v]Acari: Tetranychidae. [w]Locally available option of controlling insects: I=Intercropping; R=Rotation.

Appendix 2: Important foliar diseases of legumes in the field, causal agents, their distribution, likely economic losses and some cultural control measures

Legume	Disease	Causal agent	Distribution	Losses	Control measure	References
Chickpea (*Cicer arietinum* L.)	Stunt	Bean leaf roll luteovirus (BLRV)	North Africa, Middle East, India, Spain, Turkey, USA	N/I	Rotation	Makkouk *et al.* (2003); Pande *et al.* (2006, 2009); Darai *et al.* (2017)
	Ascochyta blight	*Ascochyta rabiei*	West Asia, northern Africa, Mediterranean region	> 50%		
	Botrytis gray mold	*Botrytis cinerea*	India, Nepal, Bangladesh, Pakistan, North Africa, Australia, America	50-100%		
Lentil (*Lens culinaris* Medik.)	*Stemphylium blight*	*Stemphylium botryosum*	Bangladesh, Egypt, Syria, USA	Up to 70%	Rotation	Makkouk *et al.* (2003); Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Rust	*Uromyces viciae-fabae*	Bangladesh, Chile, Ecuador, Ethiopia, India, Morocco, Nepal, Pakistan	50-100%		
	Ascochyta blight	*Ascochyta lentis*	Argentina, Australia, Brazil, Canada, Chile, Cyprus, Ethiopia, Greece, Iran, Jordan, New Zealand, Pakistan, Russia, Spain, Syria, USA	Up to 70%		
Faba bean (*Viciae faba* L.)	Rust	Faba bean necrotic yellows virus	Mediterranean countries	Up to 50%	Rotation	Makkouk *et al.* (2003); Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Ascochyta blight	*Ascochyta fabae*	Mediterranean countries	5-50%		
	Necrotic yellows	N/I	West Asia, North Africa	Up to 80%		
	Chocolate leaf spot	*Uromyces viciae-fabae*	Mediterranean countries	Up to 50%		
Field pea (Pisum sativum L.)	Downy mildew	*Peronospora viciae*	N/I	30%	Intercropping & Rotation	Pande *et al* (2009); Darai *et al.* (2017)
	Powdery mildew	*Erysiphe polygoni*	India, Nepal	10%		
Pigeon pea (Cajanus cajan [L.] Millsp.)	Sterility mosaic	Pigeonpea sterility mosaic virus	Bangladesh, India, Myanmar, Nepal, Sri Lanka, Thailand	N/I	Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009)
Mungbean (Vigna radiata [L.] Wilczek and black gram (Vigna	Powdery mildew	*Erysiphe polygoni*	India, southeast Asian countries	9-50%	Intercropping & Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Cercospora leaf spot	*Cercospora cruenta*, *C. canescens*	Bangladesh, India, Indonesia, Taiwan, Thailand, Philippines, Malaysia	Up to 50%		

mungo [L.] Hepper)	Yellow vein mosaic	Mungbean yellow mosaic virus	Bangladesh, India	10-100%		
Cowpea (*Vigna ungiculata* [L.] Walp.)	Cowpea aphid-borne mosaic	Cowpea aphid-borne mosaic virus	Europe, Africa, Mediterranean basin, Turkey, Iran, India, Indonesia, China, Japan, Australia, Brazil, USA	13-87%	Intercropping & Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Cowpea golden mosaic	Cowpea golden mosaic virus	Kenya, Nigeria, Tanzania, Cuba, Surinam, USA	60-100%		
	Cercospora leaf spot	*Cercospora canescens* and *Pseudocercospora cruenta*	Fiji, Brazil, Kenya, Nigeria, Zimbabwe, India, Bangladesh, Egypt, Iran, Japan, Malaysia, Thailand	18-42%		
Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) (Fungal diseases)	Anthracnose	*Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*	Widely	N/I	Use of disease-free seed, crop rotation, intercropping	Kelly *et al.* (2003); Miklas *et al.* (2006); Singh and Schwartz (2010); Schwartz and Singh (2013); Porch *et al.* (2013); OECD (2016)
	Fusarium wilt	*Fusarium oxysporum*		N/I		
	Fusarium root rot	*Fusarium solani*		N/I		
	Angular leaf spot	*Phaeoisariopsis griseola*		N/I		
	Ascochyta blight	*Phoma exigua* var. *diversispora*, *P. exigua* var. *exigua*		N/I		
	Rhizoctonia root rot	*Rhizoctonia solani*		N/I		
	White mold	*Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*		N/I		
	Web blight	*Thanatephorus cucumeris*		N/I		
	Bean rust	*Uromyces phaseoli*, *U. appendiculatus*		N/I		
Common bean (*P. vulgaris* L.) (Bacterial diseases)	Halo blight	*Pseudomonas syringae* pv. *phaseolicola* or *Pseudomonas savastonoi* pv. *Phaseolicola*	Widely	N/I	Use of disease-free seed, crop rotation, intercropping	Kelly *et al.* (2003); Liebenberg (2009); Singh and Schwartz (2010); Porch *et al.*
	Bacterial brown spot	*Pseudomonas syringae* pv. *Syringae*		N/I		

	Common bean blight	*Xanthomonas campestris* pv *phaseoli* or *Xanthomonas axonopodis* pv. *Phaseoli*		N/I		(2013). OECD (2016)
Common bean (*P. vulgaris* L.) (Viral diseases)	Bean common mosaic necrosis virus	Potyvirus	Widely	N/I	Use of disease-free seed, intercropping	Miklas *et al.* (2006); Bonfim *et al.* (2007); Singh *et al.* (2009); Singh and Schwartz (2010); Faria *et al.* (2014); OECD (2016)
	Bean common mosaic virus	Potyvirus		N/I		
	Bean golden mosaic virus	Geminivirus		N/I		
	Bean yellow mosaic virus	Potyvirus		N/I		
	Beet curly top virus	Curtovirus		N/I		

Here N/I = Not identified

Appendix 3: Maize grain yields (in t ha^{-1}) recorded over two cropping seasons (2015 & 2016) as affected by the agro-ecological zones, cropping seasons (in years), cropping systems with beans, and the interactions of these factors

A:

	Lower	Middle	Upper	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
	1.4^{c}	1.8^{b}	2.5^{a}	0.11	54.63***	<.001

S:

	2015	**2016**	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
	2.1^{a}	1.8^{a}	0.13	3.77ns	0.084

C:

	m+L90	m+Lb	Sole	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
	1.7^{a}	1.9^{a}	2.2^{a}	0.21	2.57ns	0.09

A×S:

	Lower	Middle	Upper	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
2015	1.4^{b}	2.4^{a}	2.3^{a}	0.19	13.06**	0.002
2016	1.4^{b}	1.2^{b}	2.7^{a}			

A×C:

	Lower	Middle	Upper	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
Sole	1.6^{bc}	2.1^{a-c}	2.9^{a}	0.32	0.42ns	0.793
m+Lb	1.6^{bc}	1.7^{bc}	2.3^{ab}			

m+L90	1.1^{c}	1.7^{bc}	2.4^{ab}

S×C:

	Sole	m+Lb	m+L90	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
2015	2.1^{ab}	2.0^{ab}	2.1^{ab}	0.2747	2.51ns	0.095
2016	2.3^{a}	1.7^{ab}	1.4^{b}			

A×S×C:

Zone	**2015**			**2016**			S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*P - value*
	m+L90	m+Lb	Sole	m+L90	m+Lb	Sole	0.46	1.83ns	0.145
Lower	1.1^{c}	1.6^{bc}	1.6^{bc}	1.1^{c}	1.6^{bc}	1.6^{bc}			
Middle	2.4^{a-c}	2.3^{a-c}	2.6^{a-c}	1.0^{c}	1.2^{bc}	1.5^{bc}			
Upper	2.8^{ab}	2.1^{a-c}	2.1^{a-c}	2.0^{bc}	2.5^{a-c}	3.7^{a}			

Maize grain yields were significantly affected by the variation in agro-ecological zones and the interactions of agro-ecological zones and the cropping seasons. **Key:** m+L90 = maize intercropped with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*; m+Lb = maize intercropped with the local bean variety *Mkanamna*; S.E.D. = standard errors of the differences of means; A = agro-ecological zones; S = seasons of cropping (2015 & 2016); C = cropping systems (monoculture or intercropping); ns = not significant.

RESEARCH OUTPUTS

Journal papers

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Sustainable intensification of grain legumes optimizes food security on smallholder farms in sub-Saharan Africa – A review. *International Journal of Agriculture & Biology*, 23, 25–41. doi: 10.17957/IJAB/15.1254.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Assessing the productivity of common bean in intercrop with maize across agro-ecological zones of smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzania. *Agriculture*, 10, 117. doi:10.3390/agriculture10040117.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Productivity of intercropping with maize and common bean over five cropping seasons on smallholder farms of Tanzania. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 113, 125964. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2019.125964.

Nassary, E. K., Baijukya, F., & Ndakidemi, P. A. (2020). Intensification of common bean and maize production through rotations to improve food security for smallholder farmers. *Journal of Agriculture and Food Research*, 2, 100040. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jafr.2020. 100040.

Podcasters

Nassary, E. K. (2015). Studying the benefits of intensifying common bean cultivation on smallholder farms in the Northern Highlands of Tanzania. Page 5. N2Africa Podcaster no. 32 July and August 2015: Putting nitrogen fixation to work for smallholder farmers in Africa. 15 pp. Available at: https://ndo.or.tz/wp-content/uploads/2015/05/N2Africa-Podcaster-July-and-August-2015.pdf.

Nassary, E. K. (2016). Comparing yields and some yield components of common bean from intercropping and rotations with maize in the northern highlands of Tanzania. Page 6–7. N2Africa Podcaster no. 39 PhD Student Special, September 2016: Putting nitrogen fixation to work for smallholder farmers in Africa. 16 pp. Available at: https://www.n2africa.org/sites/default/files/N2Africa%20Podcaster%2039.pdf.

INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF AGRICULTURE & BIOLOGY
ISSN Print: 1560–8530; ISSN Online: 1814–9596
19–1063/2020/23–1–25–41
DOI: 10.17957/IJAB/15.1254
http://www.fspublishers.org

Review Article

Sustainable Intensification of Grain Legumes Optimizes Food Security on Smallholder Farms in Sub-Saharan Africa–A Review

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary[1*], **Frederick Baijukya**[2] and **Patrick Alois Ndakidemi**[3]
[1,3]*The Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology (NM-AIST), School of Life Sciences and Bioengineering, P.O. Box 447, Arusha, Tanzania*
[2]*International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA), P.O. Box 34441, Dar es Salaam, Tanzania*
[*]For correspondence: keliakira@yahoo.com
Received 01 July 2019; Accepted 16 July 2019; Published 08 January 2020

Abstract

Cereals and grain legumes are the staple and cash crops providing nutrition and cash to the smallholder farmers. Intercropping of these crops is more common than rotations in sub-Saharan Africa but options to optimize benefits from these practices are underutilized or unclear to the smallholder farmers. Understanding of the benefits and trade-offs associated with these practices is required to find suitable options for intensification of system productivity and to ensure food security. In this review, options for intensification of cereals and grain legumes in both intercrops and/or rotations are identified. Intercropping optimizes productivity of the crops in mixtures. The primary benefits derived are related to the greater resource capture through uptake of nutrients and utilization of light and water. Resource facilitation and complementarity explain the mechanisms by which crops in intercrop benefit each other. Facilitation includes increased availability of phosphate and micronutrients such as zinc, iron, and copper for uptake by plants through release of phytosiderophores. Facilitation is also realized through effects on nitrogen fixation – often legume dependence on nitrogen fixation increases (%N fixed) but the amount fixed decreases due to less legume present compared with the sole crop. On both rotations and intercrops, grain legumes have 'N-effects' and 'non-N-effects' effects on subsequent cereal crops. The 'N-effects' are explained by the improvement of N nutrition for the subsequent cereal crop. The 'Non-N-effects' are biotic factors such as suppression of insect pests, weeds, and diseases, and abiotic factors such as effects on soil moisture availability, nutrients other than N, pH, organic matter and improvements in soil structure.

Keywords: Agricultural systems; Food crops; Gender equity; Smallholder farmers; Sustainable intensification

Introduction

Agriculture is for food production and economic growth of the smallholders in Sub-Saharan Africa (SSA) and also employs over 70% of the labour force (Pretty *et al.* 2011). Most of the production is for subsistence attributed to the small land owned and cultivated which vary from less than 1 to 3 ha (Sarris *et al.* 2006; Vanlauwe *et al.* 2014). The main food crops produced by smallholder farmers are maize (*Zea mays* L.), rice (*Oryza sativa* L.), wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.), sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor* L.), finger millet (*Eleusine coracana* L.), cassava (*Manihot esculenta* L.), grain legumes, potatoes (*Solanum tuberosum* spp. *Ipomoea batatas* and *Solanum tuberosum*) and bananas (*Musa* spp.) comprising over 80% of the total area cultivated (Sarris *et al.* 2006).

Production of food crops on smallholder farms is always below potentials due to the effects of environments, crop management options and cultivar/variety of the crops cultivated (Lyimo *et al.* 2014; Nyaligwa *et al.* 2017). Variations in climatic conditions and the major soil types is large and partly due to topography (Pretty, 2008; Vanlauwe *et al.* 2017). Management including poor farming systems are often due to lack of access to resources such as little use of inorganic fertilizers and continuous cultivation of cereals crops with non-formalized rotations and/or intercrops (Pretty *et al.* 2011). Lack of nutrients means that farmers cannot get the yield benefits that better varieties can provide (Tittonell and Giller 2013). There are other constraints related to poor access to market information and low prices of crops in local markets, an outbreak of diseases and pests, both insects and invasive weeds (Carter and Zimmerman 2000). Another important constraint to crop production in smallholder farms is low purchasing power of fertilizers to meet nutrients demand of the crop and this is associated with high prices and easy of accessibility (Giller 2001).

To cite this paper: Nassary EK, F Baijukya, PA Ndakidemi (2020) Sustainable intensification of grain legumes optimizes food security on smallholder farms in sub-Saharan Africa – A review. *Intl J Agric Biol* 23:25–41

Grain legumes are produced by smallholder farmers as food and provide important source of protein (38%) and 14% of daily calorific requirements, vitamins, nutrients including iron (Fe), zinc (Zn), phosphorus (P), calcium (Ca), copper (Cu), potassium (K), and magnesium (Mg) and complex carbohydrates to both human being and livestock (Vance 2002; Xavery *et al.* 2006; Considine *et al.* 2017; Stagnari *et al.* 2017). In SSA, for instance, grain legumes are produced by over 75% of rural farming households mainly for subsistence and little surplus is sold to generate cash income (Considine *et al.* 2017). Improvement of soil fertility through biological symbiosis of grain legumes with rhizobium under favourable conditions and upon incorporation of residues into soils has been widely reported (Giller *et al.* 1991; Leidi and Rodriguez-Navarro 2000). Despite their importance, yields of these legumes have remained below their potentials (Smithson *et al.* 1993; Giller *et al.* 1994; Hillocks *et al.* 2006).

The population growth worldwide is estimated to be around 9 billion by 2050 and the SSA leads in this increase (Stagnari *et al.* 2017, Loboguerrero *et al.* 2019). Global food demand is also expected to increase concomitantly (Loboguerrero *et al.* 2019) thus, a need for intensification of agricultural systems and its sustainability (Raimi *et al.* 2017). Intensification may ensure increase in food production on smallholder farmers by exploiting small pieces of lands owned (Pretty, 2008; Pretty *et al.* 2011). Pretty *et al.* (2011) and Pretty and Bharucha (2014) defined agricultural intensification such as: - (1) optimizing yields per land area, (2) intensify plant population (*i.e.*, more crops at once) per land or other inputs in a season (water) and (3) increasing value for land with respect to crops cultivated. However, intensification of agricultural systems cannot necessarily ensure food security as the practice needs to be considered under sustainable basis (Pretty *et al.* 2011; Bedoussac *et al.* 2015; Stagnari *et al.* 2017). The definition of sustainable intensification is given by many studies as a practice which involves increasing land productivity (Pretty 2008; Giller *et al.* 2011; Pretty *et al.* 2011). However, sustainable intensification of agricultural systems should not confront the role of land and other land use types (Godfray *et al.* 2010; Vanlauwe *et al.* 2014).

Sustainable intensification of grain legumes as an option to food security on smallholder farms may be invested in the highly populated regions which are dominated by small owned lands for cultivation (Devendra 2012; Rusinamhodzi *et al.* 2012; Ronner and Giller, 2013; Bybee-Finley and Ryan 2018; Dong *et al.* 2018). Grain legumes are often intercropped with bananas, coffee (*Coffea* spp.), sorghum and maize and less-commonly grown as sole crops during short rainy seasons in regions which experience bimodal rainfall pattern (Giller *et al.* 1998; Hillocks *et al.* 2006; Ndakidemi *et al.* 2006; Ronner and Giller 2013). In addition, the inclusion of these grain legumes during short rainy season adopts rotational cropping with cereal crops such as maize (*Zea mays* L.), grown often during the long rainy season. The importance of maize and grain legumes such as common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) as food and cash crops on smallholder farms cannot be compromised (Ndakidemi *et al.* 2006) hence a need for sustainable intensification for food security and scaling-up to agri-business entrepreneurship (Hillocks *et al.* 2006; Venance *et al.* 2016). Sustainable intensification in grain legumes would improve systems productivity in the farming settings and ensure food base for the households (Pretty 2008; Pretty *et al.* 2011; Raimi *et al.* 2017). Therefore, the objective of this review is to identify options for sustainable food production through intensification of grain legumes producing systems through intercropping and/or rotations with food cereal crops. To do that the literature on various annual food crops commonly involved in intercrops and/or as part of a rotation on smallholder farms was reviewed. The review also examined principles underlying socio-economic and environmental importance and the mechanisms involved to achieve the benefits from these practices mostly undertaken by smallholder farmers in different parts of the world. The topic on the role of grain legumes intensification in improving food security under changing climate is included. In addition, concerns on gender equity in the production of various crops in these farming systems were raised.

Intercropping as an element of sustainable agricultural intensification

Intercropping involves growing of two or more crops simultaneously and during the same cropping season time but overall profitability is derived from sustainable intensification (Brooker *et al.* 2015). Intercropping is considered sustainable only when it enhances food production from the component crops and does not have large negative impact to the natural resources in the environment during field operations and after harvesting of both crops (Lithourgidis *et al.* 2011; Micheni *et al.* 2015). Therefore, there is a need of understanding the ways by which food cereal crops and various varieties/cultivars of grain legumes can interact and result into additional benefits on diverse farming systems of smallholder farmers.

Benefits derived from intercropping cereals and grain legumes

Food productivity and associated benefits of intercrops: Intercropping cereals with grain legumes has often recorded overall systems advantage compared with sole cropping of each crop (Zhang *et al.* 2015). Intercrops are reported to give greater combined yields and monetary returns than their corresponding sole crops (Seran and Brintha 2010). Cereal-legume intercropping is practised by smallholder farmers in order to mitigate risks of complete crop failure in monocropping (Kermah *et al.* 2017). Sun *et al.* (2014) indicated that maize cultivated in mixture with alfalfa optimized their niche complementarity through efficient use of growth resources. Intercropping maize with grain legumes is more advantageous over their respective sole crops when are grown on poor soils for both absolute yield and economic return (Rusinamhodzi *et al.* 2012; Midega *et al.* 2014; Kermah *et al.* 2017).

The benefits derived from intercrops could be evaluated depending on the purpose and in most cases on relative, absolute, monetary and nutritional units of measurements (Willey 1985). The overall intercropping system productivity was shown earlier by Dahmardeh *et al.* (2010) who found greater land equivalent ratio (LER) in all intercropping systems with modified planting densities of component crops (Fig. 2). Zhang *et al.* (2015) found that mixtures of maize and soybean gave higher LER (1.3), total N fixed (258 kg ha^{-1}), and economic return of 3408 USD per ha. The partial LERs of the component crops in maize-bean intercrop depicted more efficiently used land than sole cropping and attributed this observation to the better utilization of growth resources. Therefore, understanding of food and economic benefits derived from improved and local varieties of crops cultivated in mixtures would increase awareness to appropriate system combination of these crops and optimize food productivity in smallholder farms.

Resource facilitation, complementarity, sharing and utilization in intercrops: Intercropping of cereal-legume improves utilization of plant growth resources (Willey 1979; Jensen 1996). Intercropping optimizes crop productivity in a unit land area where the crops in mixtures are grown depending on the seasons of the year, resource inputs, and appropriateness of the planting density of each crop species. Willey (1979) and Chowdhury and Rosario (1994) indicated that higher uptake of nutrients and utilization of other growth factors by the intercropped component crops are the primary benefits gained from intercropping. Temporal and spatial arrangements of intercrops can be chosen to enhance the complementarity of resources such as space, light, water, and nutrients. The spatial arrangement needs to be carefully selected so as to improve radiation interception through maximization of ground cover (Li *et al.* 2014).

Enhanced productivity of intercrops compared with their sole crops is shown to improve utilization of limited resources through complementarity and facilitation (Hinsinger, 2001; Tilman *et al.* 2001; Li *et al.* 2014). According to Hinsinger *et al.* (2011) and Li *et al.* (2014), there is always a decrease in interspecific competition between intercrops thereby increasing their complementarities for the growth resources. This is attributed to differences in utilization of these resources in space, time and forms; for example, the cereals in association with legumes complement each other for N use. Cereals and legumes compete for the soil N but the legume can also obtain additional N from N_2-fixation. Niche complementarity between intercrops is determined by root (deep and shallow) and canopy (tall and short) architecture, which allow exploitation of light and soil resources (Hinsinger 2001; Hauggaard-Nielsen and Jensen, 2005; Li *et al.* 2014).

Productivity of intercrops is achieved with less *competition within species than competition between* contrasting species for the limited resources (Zhang *et al.* 2015). The competition between cereals and legumes enhances atmospheric N_2 fixation by a legume in symbiosis with rhizobium (Corre-Hellou *et al.* 2006). Inter-specific competition causes complementarity for N in an intercrop where N-fixing legume is included (Brooker *et al.* 2015; Zhang *et al.* 2015). In intercrops of maize and common bean there is an increase in mycorrhizal colonization as well as higher shoot N concentration in the maize (Dawo *et al.* 2008; Brooker *et al.* 2015). According to Connolly *et al.* (2001) and Latati *et al.* (2016), there is more positive interaction in cereal-legume intercrops although the resulted yield increase in a cereal crop was due to other non-N enhancing factors. The facilitation for resources between component intercrops has also been realized in situations where the cereal crop improves availability of Fe for the legume and the later enhances N and P uptake by the former (Zhang and Li 2003; Li *et al.* 2016).

Facilitation (Fig. 1 and Table 1) is the positive interaction between intercrops and it is well explained by situations where growth and survival of intercrops are interdependent (Brooker *et al.* 2015). Phytoavailability and acquisition of micronutrients such as Zn, Fe and Cu on alkaline or calcareous soils is a good example of a facilitative interaction. Plants such as maize and beans release acids and enzymes (phosphatases) that enhance availability of P in the soil while a legume bean also facilitates N availability through N_2-fixation (Dotaniya *et al.* 2013; Brooker *et al.* 2015). Aluminium (Al) and manganese (Mn) associated toxicities to plants are reduced through root secretions of proton in the rhizosphere (Ryan *et al.* 2011). On the other hand, plants adapted to soils higher in pH (mildly alkaline) such as maize increase the availability of P and possibly of Fe, Zn, Mn and Cu through their root secretions (Zhang *et al.* 2010).

Phytosiderophores, the anti-binding agents such as nicotinamine, mugineic acids (MAs) and avenic acid (Dotaniya *et al.* 2013) dissolve micronutrients Mn, Zn, Cu, and Fe, in soils and enhance their solubility for crop utilization (Zhang *et al.* 2010). According to Li *et al.* (2014), the Fe^{3+}-phytosiderophore deoxymugineic acid released by maize or another cereal in intercrop is mostly absorbed directly by dicotyledonous crops. Sharing of the resources between component crops in intercrops is also highly documented (Brooker *et al.* 2015; Li *et al.* 2016). We, therefore, foresee that there is a need of evaluating interaction between contrasting varieties of crops cultivated mixtures as different crop species and/or varieties/cultivars may have different properties which may positively or negatively influence their coexistence.

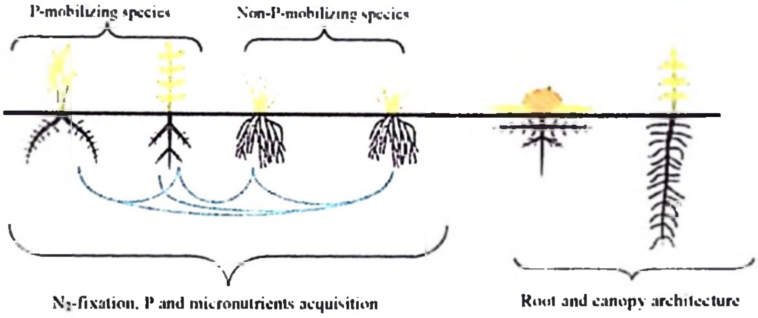


Fig. 1: Facilitation of growth resources, sharing and niche complementarity enable polyculture systems to yield more than their corresponding monocultures. Facilitation of P acquisition for both component crops when one is P-mobilizing and another is non-P-mobilizing. The P-mobilizing species may mobilize sparingly soluble inorganic P in soil through carboxylates or protons or organic P by acid phosphatises enzymes. These substances hydrolyze soil organic P into soluble inorganic P, which may be shared by both plant species. There is also facilitation of acquisition of minerals Fe and Zn by a dicotyledonous (*e.g.*, common bean) or non-graminaceous monocotyledonous. In the non-Fe-/or Zn- mobilizing plant species and in graminaceous monocotyledonous (*e.g.*, maize) the Fe and Zn acquisition is facilitated by the Fe-/Zn- mobilizing species

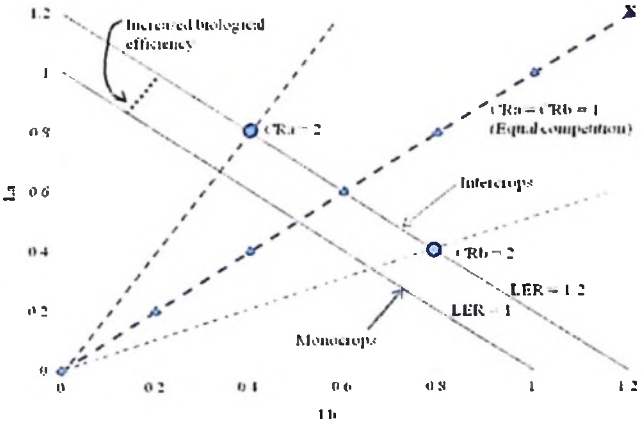


Fig. 2: Competitive ratios of two different crops when sown in intercrops compared with their sole crops. The values above line X indicates that crop *a* is more competitive than crop *b* when sown in intercrops. Similarly, below this line, crop *b* has higher competitive advantage over crop *a* when are intercropped. At CRa =2 means that crop *a* is twice as much as competitive as crop *b*; likewise, when the CRb =2 means that crop *b* has twice competitive advantage over crop *a*. Key: La and Lb are land equivalent ratios of crops *a* and *b*, respectively; LER is the land equivalent ratio; CRa and CRb are competitive ratios of crops *a* and *b*, respectively. Source: Modified from Willey (1985)

Control of insects and diseases by intercrops

Crops in mixtures may have a small niche for insect pests that are specific to certain plant species and therefore might not proliferate (Table 2). Foliage beetle incidence is significantly reduced by 15% in mixed bean varieties and/or in intercrops with other crops compared with when each bean variety is sown alone (Wortmann *et al.* 1998; Hillocks *et al.* 2006; Obanyi *et al.* 2017). Abdullah and Fouad (2016) found that the population of the aphids decreased significantly in faba bean + fenugreek intercrop than faba bean + onion or sole faba bean crop.

The reduced pest abundance in mixed cropping systems compared with monocrops has been attributed to efficacy and abundance of natural enemies and in differences in food or resource concentration that limits the insect pests to locate the host plants (Ogenga-Latigo *et al.* 1992). Mulumba *et al.* (2012) found that the damages caused by insect pest and disease and their incidence on crops decreased with higher levels of diversity in production systems in four contrasting agro-ecologies in Uganda. According to Ssekandi *et al.* (2016), damage of resistant varieties of common bean caused by bean fly in intercrops was reduced using different cropping patterns compared with when the same varieties were sown as sole crops. Intercropping enhances the abundance of predators and parasites of pests and diseases as the modified environments

Table 1: Acquisition, sharing, and utilization of growth resources (space, light, water, and nutrients) between component crops in mixtures

Character		Contribution of intercrops			References
Resource Facilitation		1. Protection against mineral toxicities in saline, sodic or metalliferous soils			
		2. Attraction of beneficial organisms such as natural enemies and pollinators			Li *et al.* (2014); Brooker *et al.* (2015)
		3. Deterrence of pests and pathogens			
		4. Suppression of weeds			
	Benefits	Nitrogen UE	Phosphorus UE	Micronutrients UE	
Resource Sharing		Mycorrhizal fungi connections			Babikova *et al.* (2013)
		1. Leaf litter			
		2. Root turnover			
	Benefits	1. Water (WUE)			
		2. Carbon (RUE)			
		3. Minerals (MUE)			
Complementarity between plant species		Traits 1 Root architecture			
		2 Canopy architecture			
	Benefits	Root architecture	1. Humidity (WUE)		
			2. Temperature (WUE)		
			3. Light harvesting (LUE)		
			4. Weed competition (RUE)		
		Canopy architecture	1. Hydraulic lift (WUE)		
			2. Minerals acquisition (MUE)		
			3. Reduced leaching (WUE & MUE)		

UE = use efficiency

can delay spread of pathogens and the introduction of diseases (Seran and Brintha 2010). Understanding the dynamics of insect pests and diseases of common bean and maize when grown in mixtures in the field is crucial for prevention and control by smallholder farmers. Evaluation of the interactions between contrasting varieties of common bean and maize mixtures and their effects on occurrence, prevalence, and severity of these reducing factors on crop productivity is also important in the farmers' field settings.

In phenomenological studies comparing disease in monocultures and intercrops, primarily due to foliar fungi, intercropping reduce diseases. The important sources of these diseases and the various studies involved as references are presented in Table 3. According to Boudreau (2013), the mechanisms by which intercrops affect disease dynamics include alteration of wind, rain, and vector dispersal; modification of microclimate, especially temperature and moisture; changes in host morphology and physiology; and direct pathogen inhibition. Chen *et al.* (2007) reported a 26 to 49% reduction in wheat powdery mildew when wheat was sown in association with faba bean. The rate of disease progress and delayed epidemic onset was observed in common bacterial blight of bean caused by *Xanthomonas campestris* pv. phaseoli in several additive patterns of maize and sorghum mixtures with beans (Fininsa 1996).

Weed suppression by intercrops

Intercropping of cereals and legumes are reported to suppress competition from weeds. Kwiecinska-Poppe *et al.* (2009) found that many broadleaf weeds were suppressed by the intercrops and their biomass was reduced. Previous studies have revealed that intercrops compete with weeds for the light capture, space, water and nutrients (Wanic *et al.* 2005) and given good canopy created by intensified cropping systems sprouting and the establishment of weeds are suppressed.

Allelopathic compounds released by intercrops interfere with weeds occurrence and establishment (Ndakidemi and Dakora, 2003; Kwiecinska-Poppe *et al.* 2009; Makoi and Ndakidemi, 2012; Shahzad *et al.* 2016a, b). Maize-bean mixtures have been reported to reduce weed biomass by 50–66% when bean population was varied (Seran and Brintha, 2010). A study that evaluates allelochemicals from contrasting species of crops cultivated in mixtures is required since different crop species may release different allelochemicals with allelopathic properties useful in the natural control of associated weed species to one or more crops. It is important to examine how different varieties of grain legumes when cultivated in mixtures with cereals can be helpful in the suppression of weeds in order to avoid costs that would be incurred from chemicals and the likely negative environmental and health impacts of these chemicals.

Soil erosion control by intercrops

Soil erosion is caused by water and wind, which degrades land and its productivity potential as physical and chemical characteristics are negatively affected (Dregne 2002). Soil erosion is determined by various factors, but the important ones include amount of rainfall, erodibility of the soil, topography of the area, cropping systems and the existing land conservation measures (Adekalu *et al.* 2006). The measures that control or reduce soil erosion are helpful in sustaining soil fertility and its overall productivity. Canopies of plants for the crops sown in mixtures prevent the action of rain drops from hitting and destructing

Table 2: Major pests of grain legumes in the field, the plant parts that they damage, their global distribution and their control by crop rotation and/or intercropping

Insect pests	Crops attacked[a]	Plant parts damaged[b]	Distribution	Control measure[w]	References
Acyrthosiphon pisum (Harris)[f]	CP, FB, Le, FP	V, Re	A,B,C	I & R	Clement *et al* (2000)
Aphis craccivora (Koch)[f]	All Legumes	V, Re	A,B,C,D	R	Clement *et al* (2000); Dar *et al*. (2012)
Aphis fabae Scopoli[f]	FB	V	B,C	I & R	Clement *et al*. (2000)
Bean bugs [*Riptortus pedestris* (F.), *R. clavatus* (Thunberg)][q]	Sb, Cb	V, Re	G, H	I	Wada *et al*. (2006)
Bean flies [Ophiomyia phaseoli Tryon, O. centrosematis, de Meijere, O. spencerella Greathead, Melanagromyza sojae Zehntner, M. obtusa Malloch][e]	All Legumes	V	B, D, Oceania	I	Srinivasan (2014)
Bean foliage beetles [*Ootheca* spp.][n]	CW, Cb	V, Re	I, J	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Beet army worm [*Spodoptera exigua* Hubner][m]	Sb	V, Re	Widely	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Blue butterfly [*Lampides boeticus* (L.), *Euchrysops cnejus* (F.)][u]	All Legumes	V, Re	A, B, D, Pacific	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Bruchus pisorum L.[i]	FP	Re	A,B,C,D	I & R	Clement *et al* (2000)
Common armyworm [*Spodoptera litura* Fabricius][m]	All Legumes	V	E, G, H	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Halotydeus destructor Tucker[j]	FP, Lu, FP	V	D	I & R	Clement *et al* (2000)
Helicoverpa armigera Hübner[d]	C, Mb, Lu, PP, Sb	V, Re	B,C,D	R	Clement *et al* (2000); Srinivasan (2014)
Helicoverpa punctigera (Wallengren)[d]	All Legumes	V, Re	D	I & R	Clement *et al*. (2000)
Helicoverpa Maruca	CP, CW, PP	V, Re	B, D, Oceania	I & R	Dar *et al*. (2012)
Leafhoppers [*Empoasca kerri* Puthi, *E. facialis* Jacobi, *E. fabae* Harri][l]	All Legumes	V	A, B	I	Rao *et al*. (2013); Srinivasan (2014)
Legume pod borer [*Maruca vitrata* (F.)][s]	CW, PP, Cb	V, Re	A,B,D,H	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Lima bean pod borer (*Etiella zinckenella* Treitschke)[t]	Le, FP, Sb	V, Re	A, B, D, Caribbean	I	Wada *et al*. (2006)
Liriomyza cicerina (Rondani)[e]	CP	V	B	I & R	Clement *et al* (2000)
Lygus hesperus Knigh[g]	Le	Re	A	I & R	Clement *et al*. (2000)
Myzus persicae (Sulzer)[f]	Lu	V	D	I & R	Clement *et al*. (2000)
Pod bugs [*Clavigralla gibbosa* Spinola, *C. scutellaris* (Westwood), *C. tomentosicollis* (Stal.)][p]	All Legumes	V, Re	B^A, K	I	Srinivasan (2014)
Sitona crinitus Herbst[h]	Le	R, V	B	I & R	Clement *et al* (2000)
Sitona lineatus (L.)[h]	FB, FP	R, V	A,B	I & R	Clement *et al* (2000)
Southern green stink bug [*Nezara viridula* (L.)][r]	All Legumes	V, Re	G, H	I & R	Muniappan *et al*. (2012)
Spider mite [*Tetranychus* spp.][v]	All Legumes	V, Re	B, C, Mediterranean	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Thrips [*Megalurothrips distalis* Kany, *M. usitatus* (Bagnall), *M. sjostedti* (Tribom)][o]	All Legumes	V, Re	G, H, B^A, Oceania	I & R	Srinivasan (2014)
Whitefly (*Bemisia tabaci* Gennadius)[k]	All Legumes	V	E, F	I	Srinivasan (2014)

Here [a]Legume crops: Cb- Common bean; Sb – Soyabean; CP- Chickpea; CW - Cowpea; Mb- mungbean; PP - Pigeon pea; FB- Faba bean; Le- Lentil; Lu- Lupins; FP- Field pea. [b]Plant parts: R- Root; V- Vegetative organs (stems, leaves); Re- Reproductive organs (flower, pod and/or seed damaged). [c]Insect species on legumes in: A- America; B- Europe, Africa, W. Asia; B^A- Africa; C- Southeast Asia including Indian subcontinent; D- Australia; E- Tropics; F- Sub-tropics; G- South Asia; H- Asia; I- Eastern Africa; J- Southern Africa; K- Asia. [d]Lepidoptera: Noctuidae; [e]Diptera: Agromyzidae; [f]Homoptera: Aphididae; [g]Heteroptera: Miridae; [h]Coleoptera: Curculionidae; [i]Coleoptera: Bruchidae; [j]Acarina: Penthaleidae; [k]Hemiptera: Aleyrodidae; [l]Homoptera: Cicadellidae; [m]Lepidoptera: Noctuidae; [n]Coleoptera: Chrysomelidae; [o]Thysanoptera: Thripidae; [p]Hemiptera: Coreidae; [q]Hemiptera: Alydidae; [r]Hemiptera: Pentatomidae; [s]Lepidoptera: Crambidae; [t]Lepidoptera: Pyralidae; [u]Lepidoptera: Lycaenidae; [v]Acari: Tetranychidae. [w]Locally available option of controlling insects: I- Intercropping; R- Rotation

structure of the bare soil thereby checking for surface runoff, rapid underground seepage, development of rills and gullies on land (Adekalu *et al*. 2006). Dense vegetation cover and/or use of green manure in intercrops prevent or reduced impact of rain drop to the soil surface, reduce surface runoff and prevent sweeping of detached soil particles (Dogliotti *et al*. 2005). Sowing of maize + cowpea (1:1) mixture reduced surface runoff as well as loses of surface soil compared with sowing maize alone (Sharma *et al*. 2017). This is attributed to the good ground cover created by the overlapping canopies of both crops in the mixture.

Intercropping taller plants such as maize and shorter grain legumes like the common bean, the taller plants act as a wind barrier for the shorter crops, which both improve the ability of the soil to resist erosion by wind or runoff (Reddy and Reddi 2007). It is, therefore, important to study how crops differing in species and/or in varieties when are cultivated in mixtures would prevent impact of soil erosion on land degradation and maintain suitability of the soil for sustainable crop production.

Disadvantages of intercropping

The component crops in intercropping may produce less total individual yield compared with their sole crops due to incompatibility and/or high interspecific competition and lack of niche complementarity between them. There is high labour demand for field operations during sowing, weeding, spraying and harvesting, since mechanization is not possible in intercrops. For instance, in most cases the main crop when crops are sown in association will not reach as high yield as in a monoculture due to competition among component plants for light, soil nutrients and water (Willey 1979). Reduction in yield may be economically significant if the main crop has a high market value than its associate crop.

Table 3: Important foliar diseases of legumes in the field, causal agents, their distribution, likely economic losses, and some cultural control measures

Legume	Disease	Causal agent	Distribution	Losses	Control measure	References
Chickpea (*Cicer arietinum* L.)	Stunt	Bean leaf roll luteovirus (BLRV)	North Africa, Middle East, India, Spain, Turkey, U.S.A.	N/I	Rotation	Makkouk *et al.* (2003); Pande *et al.* (2006, 2009); Darai *et al.* (2017)
	Ascochyta blight	*Ascochyta rabiei*	West Asia, northern Africa, Mediterranean region	50%		
	Botrytis gray mold	*Botrytis cinerea*	India, Nepal, Bangladesh, Pakistan, North Africa, Australia, America	50-100%		
Lentil (*Lens culinaris* Medik.)	*Stemphylium blight*	*Stemphylium botryosum*	Bangladesh, Egypt, Syria, USA	Up to 70%	Rotation	Makkouk *et al.* (2003); Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Rust	*Uromyces viciae-fabae*	Bangladesh, Chile, Ecuador, Ethiopia, India, Morocco, Nepal, Pakistan	50-100%		
	Ascochyta blight	*Ascochyta lentis*	Argentina, Australia, Brazil, Canada, Chile, Cyprus, Ethiopia, Greece, Iran, Jordan, New Zealand, Pakistan, Russia, Spain, Syria, U.S.A.	Up to 70%		
Faba bean (*Viciae faba* L.)	Rust	Faba bean necrotic yellows virus	Mediterranean countries	Up to 50%	Rotation	Makkouk *et al.* (2003); Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Ascochyta blight	*Ascochyta fabae*	Mediterranean countries	5-50%		
	Necrotic yellows	N/I	West Asia, North Africa	Up to 80%		
	Chocolate leaf spot	*Uromyces viciae-fabae*	Mediterranean countries	Up to 50%		
Field pea (*Pisum sativum* L.)	Downy mildew	*Peronospora viciae*	N/I	30%	Intercropping & Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009), Darai *et al.* (2017)
	Powdery mildew	*Erysiphe polygoni*	India, Nepal	10%		
Pigeon pea (*Cajanus cajan* [L.] Millsp.)	Sterility mosaic	Pigeonpea sterility mosaic virus	Bangladesh, India, Myanmar, Nepal, Sri Lanka, Thailand	N/I	Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009)
Mungbean (*Vigna radiata* [L.] Wilczek and black gram (*Vigna mungo* [L.] Hepper)	Powdery mildew	*Erysiphe polygoni*	India, southeast Asian countries	9-50%	Intercropping & Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Cercospora leaf spot	*Cercospora cruenta, C. canescens*	Bangladesh, India, Indonesia, Taiwan, Thailand, Philippines, Malaysia	Up to 50%		
	Yellow vein mosaic	Mungbean yellow mosaic virus	Bangladesh, India	10-100%		
Cowpea (*Vigna unguiculata* [L.] Walp.)	Cowpea aphid-borne mosaic	Cowpea aphid-borne mosaic virus	Europe, Africa, Mediterranean basin, Turkey, Iran, India, Indonesia, China, Japan, Australia, Brazil, USA	13-87%	Intercropping & Rotation	Pande *et al.* (2009)
	Cowpea golden mosaic	Cowpea golden mosaic virus	Kenya, Nigeria, Tanzania, Cuba, Surinam, USA	60-100%		
	Cercospora leaf spot	*Cercospora canescens* and *Pseudocercospora cruenta*	Fiji, Brazil, Kenya, Nigeria, Zimbabwe, India, Bangladesh, Egypt, Iran, Japan, Malaysia, Thailand	18-42%		
Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) (Fungal diseases)	Anthracnose	*Colletotrichum lindemuthianum*	Widely	N/I	Use of disease-free seed, crop rotation, intercropping	Kelly *et al.* (2003), Miklas *et al.* (2006); Singh and Schwartz (2010); Schwartz and Singh (2013); Porch *et al.* (2013), OECD (2016)
	Fusarium wilt	*Fusarium oxysporum*		N/I		
	Fusarium root rot	*Fusarium solani*		N/I		
	Angular leaf spot	*Phaeoisariopsis griseola*		N/I		
	Ascochyta blight	*Phoma exigua* var. *diversispora*, *P. exigua* var. *exigua*		N/I		
	Rhizoctonia root rot	*Rhizoctonia solani*		N/I		
	White mold	*Sclerotinia sclerotiorum*		N/I		
	Web blight	*Thanatephorus cucumeris*		N/I		
	Bean rust	*Uromyces phaseoli, U. appendiculatus*		N/I		
Common bean (*P. vulgaris* L.) (Bacterial diseases)	Halo blight	*Pseudomonas syringae* pv. *phaseolicola* or *Pseudomonas savastonoi* pv. *Phaseolicola*	Widely	N/I	Use of disease-free seed, crop rotation, intercropping	Kelly *et al.* (2003); Liebenberg (2009); Singh and Schwartz (2010); Porch *et al.* (2013); OECD (2016)
	Bacterial brown spot	*Pseudomonas syringae* pv. *Syringae*		N/I		
	Common bean blight	*Xanthomonas campestris* pv. *phaseoli* or *Xanthomonas axonopodis* pv. *Phaseoli*		N/I		
Common bean (*P. vulgaris* L.) (Viral diseases)	Bean common mosaic necrosis virus	Potyvirus	Widely	N/I	Use of disease-free seed, intercropping	Miklas *et al.* (2006), Bonfim *et al.* (2007); Singh *et al.* (2009); Singh and Schwartz (2010); Faria *et al.* (2014); OECD (2016)
	Bean common mosaic virus	Potyvirus		N/I		
	Bean golden mosaic virus	Geminivirus		N/I		
	Bean yellow mosaic virus	Potyvirus		N/I		
	Beet curly top virus	Curtovirus		N/I		

Here N/I = Not identified

The canopy cover of intercrops may result in a microclimate with a higher relative humidity conducive to disease outbreak, especially of fungal pathogens, which however, happens within the same cropping season when the plants are in the field (Li *et al.* 2014). The selection of the appropriate crop species to be included in the intercrops and the time of sowing one crop relative to the other or simultaneously is also a big challenge in intercropping. Therefore, it is important to design intercrops to avoid these potential disadvantages.

Crop rotation as an element of agricultural intensification

Crop rotation involves a practice of cultivating two or more crop species in the same piece of land but after one has been harvested *i.e.*, in sequence or a definite sequence of crops grown in successive cropping seasons. The sequence of rotating the crops in the same piece of land with differing cropping seasons is repetitive. The practice unveils its profitability by improving the productivity of the subsequent crop through improving soil fertility, minimization of diseases and pests. The previous study by Yusuf *et al.* (2009) indicates that crop rotation is usually superior to both monoculture and intercropping. Decomposition of plant residues in cultivated fields is also the most important source of soil N used by plants, with the exception of those having the ability to fix atmospheric N_2. Cereal yield decline under intensive continuous cultivation with little or no use of inorganic N-containing fertilizers has been attributed to soils depleted of fertility (Papastylianou 2004). The productivity of cereal crops on such soils can be improved sustainably by including it as part of a rotation with N_2-fixing legumes (Gathumbi *et al.* 2002). The benefits derived from cereals and legumes cultivated in rotations as well as the associated trade-offs from these practices are important to be examined, understood and established.

The main benefits derived from crop rotations are related with improvement in soil fertility and disruption of life cycle for insect pests, disease pathogens and weeds. This discussion brings to a critical need of evaluating the benefits of rotational cultivations of cereals with different legumes in systems intensification with an overall focus on sustainable food security.

Crop rotation improves soil fertility

Inclusion of grain legumes on rotational cropping has been benefiting subsequent cereal crops. The benefits derived from crop rotation have been due to both 'N-effects' and 'non-N-effects', also termed as 'other rotational effects' (Franke *et al.* 2018; Kermah *et al.* 2018). According to Franke *et al.* (2018), 'N-effects' explain the improvement in N nutrition for the subsequent non-legume crop as well as reduced N fertilizer requirements as it is facilitated by the legumes included in rotation. The N balance of a legume crop in the field becomes close to zero or even negative in situations where most of the fixed N_2 is removed at crop harvest, escalating availability of more N for the subsequent crop than after a cereal (Chen *et al.* 2014). The N-effects depend on the initial amount of N-fertilizer applied to the subsequent crop in soils with low N (Giller 2001).

On the other hand, the 'non-N-effects' of legumes refers to the effects of biotic and abiotic factors determining crop growth and development. The biotic factors include the occurrence of insect pests, weeds and diseases. In addition, the abiotic factors include changes in soil moisture as well as plant nutrients other than N, changes in soil pH, or changes in soil organic matter and soil structure (Chan and Heenan 1996; Rusinamhodzi *et al.* 2012; Shahzad *et al.* 2016c; Franke *et al.* 2018). The positive effects realized from rotations of legumes on the productivity of subsequent cereal have been attributed to the additional residual N from BNF and high decomposition of legumes residues due to lower C/N ratio (Sanginga *et al.* 2001). On the other hand, P and K distribution to the soil surface for easy plant uptake from beyond the root zone is one of the advantages of including deep-rooted cover crops in rotations (Marschner 1990). It is important to clearly know the ways sustainability of soil productivity optimizes crop performance as an influence of rotational cultivations of cereals with grain legumes.

Crop rotation disrupts disease cycle and suppresses weeds

Diseases and insect pests are also major constraints to legume production, especially in the tropics and subtropics. For the efficient impact of crop rotation on the control of insect pest and diseases plants of the same family are grouped together as related crops are vulnerable to the same problem associated with soil-living pests and diseases. Some of the disease pathogens survive in the soil from year to year as sclerotia, spores, or hyphae. Crop rotation can effectively be a measure of suppressing crop diseases caused by fungal and bacterial pathogens, which survive in soil with the help of crop debris. There is a need to establish the positive contribution of rotational cultivation of cereals with legumes in preventing proliferation of disease pathogens.

Manipulation of cropping systems improves weed control options and requires a better understanding of the spatial and temporal dynamics of weeds and their likely seed banks (Bastiaans *et al.* 2008; Belde *et al.* 2008). According to Bastiaans *et al.* (2008), applicability, reliability, acceptability, efficacy and the adoption of most non-chemical strategies of controlling weeds are dependent on combinations of various measures resulting in systems complexity. Rotational cropping systems of various crops where legumes are included negatively affect weed population, biomass, seed production and seed bank. Crop rotations altered seed bank density and species composition more in annual grass weeds than in broadleaf weeds (Koochecki *et al.* 2009). According to Koochecki *et al.*

(2009), rotations in which crops with different life cycles are included could result in a reduction in the weed seed bank. The inclusion of plants with allelopathic effects in rotational systems has also shown a promising and sustainable option for weed control in agricultural systems (Ndakidemi and Dakora 2003; Ndakidemi 2006; Makoi and Ndakidemi 2012).

Striga infestation was reduced by 35% in the legume-maize rotation and the reduction was doubled when the rotation was repeated (Kureh *et al.* 2006). Comparing soybean and cowpea in rotations with maize, these authors found that the former was superior to the latter in reducing *Striga* infestation. The reason for the differences observed between the two legumes could be attributed to the superiority of soybean in fixing atmospheric N, but both improving soil fertility, which does not favour germination and survival of *Striga* (Gworgwor and Weber 1991, Ikie *et al.* 2007; Gacheru and Rao 2011). It is, therefore, important to understand how the rotational cultivations of cereals with different legumes can be the feasible for weed control in cropping systems.

Nitrogen budget in grain legume cropping systems

The cereal-legume cropping systems have gained prominence in increasing yields of maize as a major crop relative to sole maize cropping (Sanginga *et al.* 2001). The increased maize yields in legume associated systems are due to N contributed by the legumes through biological N_2 fixation to improve soil fertility (Giller 2001). The sustained benefits with large N applications like 60–120 kg N ha^{-1} equal to cereal grain yield of 0.32 t ha^{-1} or 59% of the response have been reported to indicate the importance of non-N effects (Franke *et al.* 2018). There are also, however, non-N benefits such as the reduced impact of pests and diseases, increased soil microbial biomass and activity and improved soil properties (Giller 2001; Franke *et al.* 2018; Kermah *et al.* 2018).

The amount of N input from biological N_2 fixation (BNF) is reported to be as high as 360 kg N ha^{-1} (Giller 2001). The N contributions from non-symbiotic such as free-living/associative organisms are relatively low ranging from 10–160 kg N ha^{-1} (Urquiaga *et al.* 1989; Roger and Ladha 1992). Peoples *et al.* (1989, 2009) depicted that environmental conditions such as temperature, water availability, soil pH, soil bulk density, etc., the level of availability of mineral nutrients in the soil, pests, and diseases of legumes may affect nodulation and/or N_2 fixation. Soil low in mineral N favours effective legume-rhizobia symbiosis. On contrast, a legume growing on soils higher in mineral-N content is likely to compensate for poor N_2 fixation by scavenging N from the soil. In both intercrops and rotations of cereals with legumes, it is expected that there is improvement of soil fertility through N_2-fixation as well as microbial activities and soil structure (Giller 2001).

The translocation, fates, and distribution of N in legumes influence soil fertility and productivity of the next crop. The residues of legumes contain some of the N that they have fixed and this becomes available to subsequent crops if are retained back in the field after harvest although part of it remains in plant system (Carranca *et al.* 2015). The N-fixed which remains in soil/plant parts in the same field have economic importance of reducing N-fertilizers needed in subsequent crops. Maingi *et al.* (2001) found a slight increase and maintenance of total N (%) levels in maize-common bean intercropped fields after one cropping season compared with the pure maize fields where N declined in the soil.

N_2-fixation is affected by the factors that affect the host plant during its growth and development such as water, temperature, pH, nutrients, and light. Rondon *et al.* (2006) found that greater boron (B) and molybdenum (Mo) availability from bio-char increased BNF in common bean. The greater K, Ca and P availability, lower N availability, higher pH levels and Al saturation decreased BNF in common bean (Rondon *et al.* 2006). It is reported that higher levels of P increase symbiotic N_2-fixation in common bean at low N (Leidi and Rodriguez-Navarro 2000). Giller *et al.* (1998) found that P- fertilizer at 26 kg P ha^{-1} increased the number of root nodules and seed yields of *Phaseolus* bean on farmers' fields in the West Usambara Mountains in northern Tanzania. There has been realized improvement in seed yields by addition of P or N fertilizers in Kilimanjaro and Arusha regions (Giller *et al.* 1998).

Selection of common bean varieties to be cultivated by farmers is important since they differ in their abilities to fix and utilize atmospheric N to optimize yield and improve soil fertility (Manrique *et al.* 1993). Phosphorus is also a very important macronutrient during N_2-fixation acting as a source of energy when adenosine triphosphate (ATP) is converted to adenosine diphosphate (ADP) as N_2 is reduced to NH_3 as the overall reaction of BNF (Armstrong *et al.* 1999; Giller 2001). Inadequate P in soil restricts root growth, the process of photosynthesis, translocation of sugars, and other functions which directly or indirectly influence N fixation by legume plants.

$$N_2 + 8H^+ + 8e^- \longrightarrow 2NH_3 + H_2 \quad (1)$$

The released H_2 stimulates the growth of hydrogen-fixing bacteria in the rhizosphere, and these compete successfully for living space with other rhizosphere organisms, including many pathogens (Armstrong *et al.* 1999). It is, therefore, important to evaluate the amounts of N in plants (both in non-fixing and fixing plants) as well as in soils when the crops are cultivated as components of intercrops or in rotations.

Effectiveness of nodulation is best studied at or near to 50% flowering but immediately before pod formation. In each individual plant the number of nodules and presence or absence of crown nodulation will be noted. Nodule number and nodule mass or nodule weight per unit dry weight of the whole plant or root system are often used in trial comparisons. Similar comparison information can be obtained by visually scoring nodulation on a 0–5 basis by considering nodule number, size, colour, distribution, and longevity of the nodule population (Peoples *et al.* 1989). From the study plants a few nodules are randomly selected and cut open for assessment of the inner colour of the nodule such as red, pink or brown for active and green, grey, white for inactive.

The pink/brown colour of the nodule is caused by a protein leghaemoglobin containing both micronutrient iron (Fe) and it is responsible for binding of oxygen (Armstrong *et al.* 1999). This creates a low oxygen environment within the nodule which allows rhizobium bacteria to live and to fix N_2. The practice involves carefully digging-up plants at random across a crop while ensuring the root system and nodules are recovered and scoring each plant using predetermined classification criteria. A mean nodule score of 4–5 excellent nodulation and potential for N_2 fixation, 3–4 good nodulation and potential for fixation, 2–3 fair nodulation but N_2 fixation may not be sufficient to supply the N demand of the crop, 0–2 poor nodulation, little or no N_2–fixation (Peoples *et al.* 1989). Knowledge of nodulation characteristics in legumes is important as it provides an indication of N_2–fixing legume at certain stages of plant growth. This also provides an insight of the time for sowing a component crop in an intercrop relative to their growing cycles and/or the likely amount of residual N_2–fixed for the subsequent crop in the same land.

Quantifying amount of N_2–fixed by the legumes

The widely acceptable methods of quantifying the amount of N_2–fixed by a legume are enrichment (^{15}N-enriched) and natural abundance (δ^{15}N) (Unkovich *et al.* 2008). The ^{15}N-enriched method is useful where N-containing materials e.g. N-carrying fertilizers and organic substrates have been added into the experimental ecosystem while δ^{15}N method is applicable in environments where no inclusion of N-containing materials (Giller, 2001; Unkovich *et al.* 2010). The δ^{15}N method uses small differences between the ^{15}N/^{14}N ratio of the N-source being examined and the ^{15}N/^{14}N ratio of N already existing in the system to follow the N-source through the soil, water and plants. The advantage of the δ^{15}N approach is that, in principle, it can be used in any ecosystem, but it has analytical, assumptions and interpretative limitations (Unkovich *et al.* 2010).

Natural abundance method uses N_2–fixing legume and a no N_2–fixing reference plant growing together with the N_2–fixing legume. Cadisch *et al.* (2000) found that δ^{15}N method was less sensitive between the reference and N_2-fixing plant compared to the ^{15}N-enrichment method but signals for the same precautions as for the ^{15}N-enrichment method because of the N_2–fixing legume and the reference plant and accounting for ^{15}N variation within the plant. According to Unkovich *et al.* (2010), the ^{15}N content of the plant lies between the ^{15}N signature of the plant-available soil N (%Ndfa of zero) and a value close to 0.3663 atom% ^{15}N (%Ndfa of 100%). Carranca *et al.* (2015) reported that whole legume plant *i.e.*, top plant and visible roots and nodules should be involved in N_2–fixation studies in order to avoid underestimating the role of legumes for soil N fertility. Grain yields in legumes are a useful parameter in estimating biomass yield by considering harvest index and root/shoot ratio. Data on N concentrations in seeds, straw and roots of the main species allows quantification of the amount of N accumulated in the plant. Fustec *et al.* (2010) indicated that deposition of N in the root zone from dead cells, root exudates and shed fragments of roots, and the amount of N derived from biological fixation are important in considering the amount of N in the plant.

Several formulae for calculating the amount of N_2–fixed by a legume have been put in place but they depend on the method employed (Cadisch *et al.* 2000; Giller 2001; Unkovich *et al.* 2010). The natural abundance method relies on the different natural abundance of ^{15}N in soil N and atmospheric N. The ^{15}N abundance in a non-N_2–fixing plant, which is all derived from the soil, is larger than that of a N_2–fixing plant, which derives some of its N from atmospheric N through symbiotic nitrogen fixation (Shearer and Kohl 1986). The reference plant is a non-N_2-fixing but useful in measuring the ^{15}N-enrichment of the available soil N (Giller 2001). The total N is then analyzed for ^{15}N, and the percentage of N derived from the atmosphere (%Ndfa) by the legume is calculated using the equation 2.

$$\%\text{Ndfa} = \left(1 - \frac{\textit{atom\% } 15_N \textit{ excess from N2fixing plant}}{\text{atom\%}15_N \text{ excess from a reference plant}}\right) \times 100 \ldots (2)$$

Boddey *et al.* (1995) deduced a computational equation for %Ndfa based on the whole plants *i.e.* the whole plant δ^{15}N by considering the weight of seed and stover/straws (equation 3).

$$\%15_N\text{dfa}_{\textit{whole plant}} = \left(\frac{(\text{total seed N } \times \delta 15_{N_{seed}}) - (\text{total straw N } \times \delta 15_{N_{straw}})}{\text{total seed N} + \text{total straw N}}\right) \times 100 \ldots (3)$$

The natural ^{15}N abundance is expressed as delta δ^{15}N in parts per thousand or per mill (‰) ^{15}N excess over a *standard (equation 4)*.

$$\delta 15_N(‰) = \left(\frac{\text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ sample} - \text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ standard}}{\text{atom\% } 15_N \text{ standard}}\right) \times 1000 \ldots\ldots\ldots (4)$$

A slightly different expression for δ^{15}N (‰) uses the R-values of the isotope ratios (equation 5).

$$\delta 15_N(‰) = \left(\frac{R_{\text{sample}} - R_{\text{standard}}}{R_{\text{standard}}}\right) \times 1000 \ldots (5)$$

Where δ^{15}N (‰) is the isotope ratio of the sample relative to the atmospheric air standard and R_{sample} and R_{standard} is the molar ratios of ^{15}N to ^{14}N from the atmosphere.

According to Giller (2001), the value of R is calculated as indicated in equation 6.

$$R = \frac{15_N + 14_N}{14_N + 14_N} \ldots\ldots\ldots (6)$$

The proportion of ^{15}N atoms in the atmospheric N_2 is constant, around 0.3663 atom% ^{15}N and Ojiem *et al.* (2007) indicated that the $\delta^{15}N$ of the atmosphere is zero. However, the majority of N_2 transformed in the soil is in the ^{15}N isotopic form of N. The amount of N_2–fixed can be calculated (Cadisch *et al.* 2000; Somado and Kuehne 2006) as in equation 7.

$$\text{Amount of } N_2 \text{ fixed} = \left(\frac{\%\text{Ndfa} \times \text{total N from } N_2\text{fixing crop}}{100}\right) \ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots (7)$$

The amount of N_2–fixed by a legume crop can also be calculated from measures of DM and N content (%N) in more simplified formula (Hauggaard-Nielsen *et al.* 2009) as in equation 8.

$$\text{Amount of } N_2 \text{ fixed} = \left(\frac{\%\text{Ndfa}}{100}\right) \times DM \times \left(\frac{\%\text{N}}{100}\right) \ldots (8)$$

Where *DM* is the dry weight of shoot

In the case of annual field crops, *e.g.*, common bean, the %N from N_2–fixation calculated using the equation of Shearer and Kohl (1986), Peoples *et al.* (1997) and Ojiem *et al.* (2007) as in equation 9.

$$\%\text{N from } N_2\text{fixation} = \left(\frac{\delta 15_{N_{reference\ plant}} - \delta 15_{N_{N_2\text{fixing plant}}}}{\delta 15_{N_{reference\ plant}} - B}\right) \times 100 \ldots (9)$$

Where *B* is the $\delta^{15}N$ of the growing legume deriving its entire N from N_2–fixation in an N-free medium and the *B*-value measured in common bean is -1.00 (Peoples *et al.* 2002; Ojiem *et al.* 2007). This value is obtained by taking the average of $\delta^{15}N$ measurements of a total of randomly selected bean genotypes and recombinant inbred lines from a cross between low symbiotic N_2–fixing genotype and high symbiotic N_2–fixing genotype grown in a greenhouse (Peoples *et al.* 2002). The N (%) obtained in equation 8 is converted into land area (kg N ha^{-1}) basis of N contributed by an N_2–fixing legume. It is important to quantify the amounts of N_2–fixed by grain legumes by referring to non-N_2–fixing plants such as C4-plants such as cereals (*e.g.*, maize) as are growing together with legumes but cereals do not have closely related growth habits (acquisition of growth factors) with these legumes. It is therefore practical to choose a reference plant with the same growth habit and duration as the test legume. The use of C3-plants (*e.g.*, broadleaved weeds as reference plants) growing together with both maize and legume crops in the same land is important as these C3-plants have some similarities in growth habit with the test legume. Ojiem *et al.* (2007) indicated that the inclusion of C4-plants underestimated quantities of N_2–fixed relative to the use of C3-plants as reference. It is important to understand the appropriate method of quantifying the amount of N_2–fixed by legumes in cereal-legume cropping systems under field conditions and the associated N economy in the soil. The ^{15}N natural abundance method is superior to the ^{15}N–enrichment method because there is no application of N-containing fertilizer. The non-N_2–fixing reference plants need to be well matched with the N_2–fixing legumes.

The amount of N in soil as a result of fixation by a legume is also quantified in order to understand residual N that would be available for the subsequent crop. However, it is unlikely that N in soil would change over one cropping season as a contribution of including a legume. However, total N in soil before and after experimentation (given a long-term), soil sampling depth and bulk density are important in estimating the amount of mineral N (NH_4^+ and NO_3^-) in soil (Giller 2001; Cresswell and Hamilton 2002; Casanova *et al.* 2016). Therefore, it is important to quantify the amounts of N_2–fixed by grain legumes and added to the soil in order to understand the likely availability of N to the subsequent crop when cultivated in the same land and its overall influence on soil health.

Role of grain legumes intensification in improving food security under changing climate

Grain legumes are the important crops in sustaining natural resources, improvement of food security, improving nutrition and health status, and reduction of poverty (Dar *et al.* 2012; Loboguerrero *et al.* 2019). Grain legumes provide affordable nutritionally-balanced diets. Smallholder farmers diversify and intensify grain legumes with tubers, cereals, and root crops through rotations and intercrops. With the impact of climate change there are chances that some crops may fail in a season, but diversification of different crop species ensures food security for the family's livelihood (Bedoussac *et al.* 2015). Grain legumes like other legumes also play role in breaking cycles of weed, pest and disease of other subsequent crops, and provide massive soil cover (Franke *et al.* 2018; Loboguerrero *et al.* 2019).

Climate change is explained by the increase in temperatures and rainfall, which affect association among crop species, weeds, disease pathogens and pests (Saina *et al.* 2013; Myers *et al.* 2017; Stagnari *et al.* 2017). Grain legumes such as common bean and soybean and cereals including rice and wheat operate with a C3 photosynthetic pathway. The growth of C3 crops is more stimulated by increases in CO_2 due to climate change than a C4 photosynthetic pathway crops such as sugarcane, sorghum, and maize (Leakey *et al.* 2009; Considine *et al.* 2017). It has been reported that the changes in climate since 1980 have reduced global food production (Myers *et al.* 2017). However, there is no evidence that the production of common bean, soybeans and rice has been affected by the trends of climate change (Lobell *et al.* 2011; Saina *et al.* 2013; Myers *et al.* 2017). This is an important area of concern that common bean would play role in sustaining food security on smallholder farms. Lipiec *et al.* (2013) indicated that plants with C3 pathways are more sensitive to higher temperatures during photosynthesis compared with the plants characterized by C4 pathways.

Accessibility as well as availability of food both physically and economically at all times ensures food security where the people are sufficiently provided with dietary safe and nutritious food (Ericksen 2008; Saina *et al.* 2013; Loboguerrero *et al.* 2019). Grain legumes including common bean are locally produced and/or available at farmer's level, safe and healthy, provide dietary proteins and vitamins, and acceptable at all households on smallholder farms (Hillocks *et al.* 2006; Ndakidemi *et al.* 2006; Ronner and Giller 2013). However, production of these grain legumes and their dependence as an important source of food security should be considered consciously along with the influence of changes in climatic trends (Bishop *et al.* 2017; Considine *et al.* 2017) although there is no direct evidence reported. Therefore, it is important that options are designed for adaptation and mitigation of the impact of climate change on crops considered for food security. Some of the available options include intensification of cropping systems using improved varieties, sowing based on the onset of rains, improvement of irrigation and water use efficiency, diversification of the farming systems and adoption of crop rotations and intercropping (Ericksen 2008; Devendra 2012; Loboguerrero *et al.* 2019). Grain legumes have importance on improvement and sustainability of soil quality, which dedicates production of food crops. Depending on the legume species, climatic conditions, and variation in soil properties grain legumes differently influence rhizospheric levels of soil N supply, soil organic carbon (SOC) and availability of P (Stagnari *et al.* 2017).

Soil health and fertility status and associated environmental benefits of intercrops or rotations

Intercrops and rotations which involve grain legumes improve soil health by reducing amount of N losses that cause pollution (Sanderson *et al.* 2013; Lemaire *et al.* 2014). The SOC and N contents sequestration rates are reported to increase in intercropped and/or rotated wheat, maize, and faba beans (*Vicia faba* L.) compared with the quantities of SOC measured in the monocultures of these crops (Cong *et al.* 2015).

Inclusion of different crop species during or in successive cropping seasons in the same piece of land is reported to increase the diversity of soil microbes such as rhizobacteria and arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (Cong *et al.* 2015; Bybee-Finley and Ryan 2018). The practices also increase microbial activities with the additional benefits of influencing nutrient availability in soils and facilitate their uptakes for the component and/or subsequent crops (Cong *et al.* 2015; Vukicevich *et al.* 2016). Due to the ability of grain legume to fix atmospheric N in symbiosis with the rhizobium, the cereal-legume based systems have self-regulatory abilities on the amounts of soil total N (Chapman *et al.* 1996, Vukicevich *et al.* 2016). These self-regulating mechanisms reduce the fates of denitrification and leaching of NO_3^- through reduction of the reactive N in the soil. This in turn, reduces the problems associated with emissions of greenhouse gases and water quality in cropping systems (Tang *et al.* 2017).

Socio-economic implications of intercrops and rotations

Despite that the benefits derived from intercropping and/or rotations would outperform sole cultivations of each crop either during the season (monocropping) or throughout the cropping seasons (monoculture), there are also some economic implications of these systems (Ndakidemi *et al.* 2006, Kermah *et al.* 2017). The demand of labour for field operations such as sowing, weeding, spraying, and harvesting may be higher in intercropping compared with monocropping and this increases operational costs due time consumed and might affect the rate of adoption of the practice by farmers (Ndiritu *et al.* 2014; Kermah *et al.* 2017). However, costs related to large seed quantities are reduced under intercrops due to relatively low seeding rate at sowing (Kermah *et al.* 2017). In addition, component crops complement each other in the season in cases one of them fails to complete its maturity cycle, probably, due to bad climates, poor soil fertility, diseases and pests (Trenbath 1993). Similarly, in crop rotation although costs related to field operations might not be as higher as those incurred in intercrops, the practice often involves one crop in a cropping season (Kermah *et al.* 2017; Shahzad *et al.* 2017). In situations where this singly cultivated crop fails to complete its life cycle, farmers relying on it for food and income will suffer from food insecurity. With this in mind, it is likely that farmers may prefer continuous intercropping of contrasting plant species as an alternative to avoid risks of one crop failure in a season.

Gender preference in farming activities intersects most of the socio-economic aspects to be considered in intensification of crop production and sustainability of food security in smallholder settings. For example, cereals and only highly commercialized grain legumes are often considered as crops for male whereas less commercialized grain and vegetable legumes are regarded as crops for women (Bationo *et al.* 2011). Women are the most important group, which affects the execution of agricultural activities and the outcomes unveiled since are obedient and fully involved in field operations, processing and storage, and trading where applicable. However, women are less entitled to property ownership including access to and control of production assets such as land and the funds earned from farming activities and constitute a group inferiorly considered in decision making (Wakhungu 2010).

It is a major concern that women are given priority and great consideration in decision making on designing appropriate practices to be adopted for sustainable intensification of systems productivity as this may increase awareness for gender equity in food security. Me-Nsope and Larkins (2016) indicated that farmers' adoption/cultivation of legume-cereal was highly affected by the gender element. Where only men are involved in marketing of farm products, the sales do not translate into improvements of the household's food security (Me-Nsope and Larkins 2016). Development efforts towards food security through farming need to consider interventions on gender equity such that women are involved at every stage. According to Rubin *et al.* (2009), systems productivity and access to commodities from farming, funds from sales, human resources, time, information, and skills are affected by the gender equity. This suggests that there should be co-sharing of decision making, execution of the idea or activity and benefits derived from farming for both men and women right from the household level. It is important that farmers' perception is evaluated based on the options for sustainable intensification of common bean cultivation through rotations and/or intercropping while considering gender equity and its sensitization.

Conclusion

Cereals and grain legumes are the important staple crops of the smallholders. Grain legumes also supplement dietary protein and the surplus from both crops is sold for cash generation. Rotation and intercropping are the common farming systems of these crops on smallholder farms. Both practices are intended for improvement of system productivity on crop itself for food security and sustainability of soil fertility. Land size used for crop cultivation, socio-economic differences, climatic conditions, access to agro-inputs and seasons of the year affect the type of cropping system to be practised. Farmers are also unaware of the appropriate practices such as plant population (sowing density as for spacing and pattern) and time of introducing a legume crop relative to a cereal crop in intercrops. Farmers also do not use fertilizers in legumes-based cropping and for cereals they use little or sometimes do not apply any fertilizers. Locally adapted low yielding varieties are also used without guidance on the suitability of such varieties to varying agro-ecological zones. Literature synthesis revealed that well designed cereal-grain legume intercrops and/or rotations present elements for sustainable intensification of food security for smallholder farmers and they dedicate environmentally friendly practices. The overall performance of these farming activities, ownership of assets from farming, and marketing of surplus products is gender driven although women constitute the most vulnerable group in the system, escalating an area for further investigation and need for sensitization.

Acknowledgements

The Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation through a grant to Wageningen University is acknowledged for funding this study through the *Putting Nitrogen Fixation to Work for Smallholder Farmers in Africa* (N2Africa) Project, (www.N2Africa.org). Author Eliakira Kisetu Nassary gratefully acknowledges additional financial and guidance support from the International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA) through the Graduate Research Internship. Authors are highly indebted to anonymous reviewers and the handling Editor of International Journal of Agriculture and Biology Dr. Mubshar Hussain – Associate Professor of Bahauddin Zakariya University Multan, Pakistan for their constructive comments which improved the final version of this manuscript.

References

Abdullah SS, HA Fouad (2016). Effect of intercropping agro-ecosystem on the population of black legume aphid, *Aphis craccivora* Koch and yield of faba bean crop. *J Entomol Zool Stud* 4:1367–1371

Adekalu KO, DA Okunade, JA Osunbitan (2006). Compaction and mulching effects on soil loss and runoff from two southwestern Nigeria agricultural soils. *Geoderma* 37:226–230

Armstrong DL, KP Griffin, M Danner, MC Carol, DSOHO Nguyen (1999). Phosphorus for agriculture. *Better Crops Food Plant* 83:40

Babikova Z, L Gilbert, TJ Bruce, M Birkett, JC Caulfield, C Woodcock, J Pickett, D Johnson (2013). Underground signals carried through common mycelia networks warn neighbouring plants of aphid attack. *Ecol Lett* 16:835–843

Bastiaans L, R Paolini, DT Baumann (2008). Focus on ecological weed management: What is hindering adoption? *Weed Res* 48:481–491

Bationo A, B Waswa, JM Okeyo, F Maina, J Kihara, U Mokwunye (2011). *Fighting poverty in Sub-Saharan Africa: The Multiple Roles of Legumes in Integrated Soil Fertility Management*, 1^{st} edn. Springer, Dordrecht, The Netherlands

Bedoussac L, EP Journet, H Hauggaard-Nielsen, C Naudin, G Corre-Hellou, ES Jensen, L Prieur, E Justes (2015). Ecological principles underlying the increase of productivity achieved by cereal-grain legume intercrops in organic farming. A review. *Agron Sustain Dev* 35:911–935

Belde M, A Mattheis, B Sprenger, H Albrecht (2000). Long-term development of yield affecting weeds after the change from conventional to integrated and organic farming. *J Plant Dis Prot* 17:291–301

Bishop J, HE Jones, DM O'Sullivan, SG Potts (2017). Elevated temperature drives a shift from selfing to outcrossing in the insect pollinated legume, faba bean (*Vicia faba*). *J Exp Bot* 68:2055–2063

Boddey RM, OCD Oliveira, BJR Alves, S Urquiaga (1995). Field application of the ^{15}N isotope dilution technique for the reliable quantification of plant-associated biological nitrogen fixation. *Fert Res* 42:77–87

Bonfim K, JC Faria, EO Nogueira, EA Mendes, FJ Aragão (2007). RNAi-mediated resistance to bean golden mosaic virus in genetically engineered common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*). *Mol Plant-Microb Interact* 20:717–726

Boudreau MA (2013). Diseases in intercropping systems. *Annu Rev Phytopathol* 51:499–519

Brooker RW, AE Bennett, WF Cong, TJ Daniell, TS George, PD Hallett, C Hawes, PPM Iannetta, HG Jones, AJ Karley, L Li, BM McKenzie, RJ Pakeman, E Paterson, C Schöb, J Shen, G Squire, CA Watson, C Zhang, F Zhang, J Zhang, PJ White (2015). Improving intercropping: a synthesis of research in agronomy, plant physiology and ecology. *New Phytol* 206:107–117

Bybee-Finley KA, RM Ryan (2018). Advancing intercropping research and practices in industrialized agricultural landscapes. *Agriculture* 8:80–104

Cadisch G, K Hairiah, KE Giller (2000). Applicability of the natural ^{15}N abundance technique to measure N_2 fixation in *Arachis hypogaea* grown on an Ultisol. *NJAS – Wagen J Life Sci* 48:31–45

Carranca C, MO Torres, M Madeira (2015). Underestimated role of legume roots for soil N fertility. *Agron. Sustain Dev* 35:1–13

Carter MR, FJ Zimmerman (2000). The dynamic cost and persistence of asset inequality in an agrarian economy. *J Dev Econ* 63:265–302

Casanova M, E Tapia, O Seguel, O Salazar (2016). Direct measurement and prediction of bulk density on alluvial soils of central Chile. *Chil J Agric Res* 76:105–113

Chan KY, DP Heenan (1996). The influence of crop rotation on soil structure and soil physical properties under conventional tillage. *Soil Till Res* 37:113–125

Chapman DF, AJ Parsons, S Schwinning (1996). Management of clover in grazed pastures: Expectations, limitations and opportunities. *Spec Publ-Agron Soc NZ* 11:55–64

Chen B, E Liu, Q Tian, C Yan, Y Zhang (2014). Soil nitrogen dynamics and crop residues. A review. *Agron Sustain Dev* 34:429–442

Chen Y, F Zhang, L Tang, Y Zheng, Y Li, P Christie, L Li (2007). Wheat powdery mildew and foliar N concentrations as influenced by N fertilization and belowground interactions with intercropped faba bean. *Plant Soil* 291:1–13

Chowdhury MK, EL Rosario (1994). Comparison of nitrogen, phosphorus and potassium utilization efficiency in maize/mungbean intercropping. *J Agri Sci* 122:193–199

Clemen, SL, JA Wightman, DC Hardie, P Bailey, G Baker, G McDonald (2000). Opportunities for integrated management of insect pests of grain legumes. *In: Linking Research and Marketing Opportunities for Pulses in the* 21^{st} *Century*, pp. 467–480. Knight R (ed). Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, The Netherlands

Cong WF, E Hoffland, L Li, J Six, JH Sun, XG Bao, FS Zhang, WV DerWerf (2015). Intercropping enhances soil carbon and nitrogen. *Glob Chang Biol* 21:1715–1726

Connolly J, HC Goma, K Rahim (2001). The information content of indicators in intercropping research. *Agric Ecosyst Environ* 87:191–207

Considine MJ, KHM Siddique, CH Foyer (2017). Nature's pulse power: legumes, food security and climate change. *J Exp Bot* 68:1815–1818

Corre-Hellou G, J Fustec, Y Crozat (2006). Interspecific competition for soil N and its interaction with N_2 fixation, leaf expansion and crop growth in pea-barley intercrops. *Plant Soil* 282:195–208

Cresswell HP and GJ Hamilton (2002). Bulk density and pore space relations. *In: Soil Physical Measurement and Interpretation for Land Evaluation*, pp: 35–58. McKenzie, NJ, H Cresswell, K Coughlan (eds). Australian Soil and Land Survey Handbook. CSIRO, Melbourne, Australia

Dahmardeh M, A Ghanbari, BA Syahsar, M Ramrodi (2010). The role of intercropping maize (*Zea mays* L.) and cowpea (*Vigna unguiculata* L.) on yield and soil chemical properties. *Afr J Agric Res* 5:631–636

Dar WD, RG Echeverria, M Solh, N Sanginga (2012). *GRAIN LEGUMES: Leveraging Legumes to Combat Poverty, Hunger, Malnutrition and Environmental degradation*, p: 290. A CGIAR Research Program submitted by ICRISAT-lead, CIAT, ICARDA and IITA, 03 February 2012

Darai R, BR Ojha, KH Dhakal (2017). Disease management of major grain legumes and breeding strategies in Nepal. *Adv Plants Agric Res* 6:1–7

Dawo MI, MJ Wilkinson, DJ Philbeam (2008). Interactions between plants in intercropped maize and common bean. *J Sci Food Agric* 89:41–48

Devendra C (2012). Climate change threats and effects: challenges for agriculture and food security. *Academy of Sciences Malaysia (ASM) Series on Climate Change*, p: 66. Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia

Dogliotti S, MKV Ittersum, WAH Rossing (2005). A method for exploring sustainable development options at farm scale: A case study for vegetable farms in South Uruguay. *Agric Syst* 86:29–51

Dong N, MM Tang, WP Zhang, XG Bao, Y Wang, P Christie, L Li (2018). Temporal differentiation of crop growth as one of the drivers of intercropping yield advantage. *Sci Rep* 8:3110–3121

Dotaniya ML, D Prasad, HM Meena, DK Jajoria, GP Narolia, KK Pingoliya, OP Meena, K Kumar, BP Meena, A Ram, H Das, MS Chari, S Pal (2013). Influence of phytosiderophore on iron and zinc uptake and rhizospheric microbial activity. *Afr J Microbiol Res* 7:5781–5788

Dregne HE (2002). Land degradation in the drylands. *Arid Land Res Manage* 16:99–132

Ericksen PJ (2008). Conceptualizing food systems for global environmental change research. *Glob Environ Chang* 18:234–245

Faria JC, PAMR Valdisser, EOPL Nogueira, FJL Aragão (2014). RNAi-based bean golden mosaic virus-resistant common bean (Embrapa 5.1) shows simple inheritance for both transgene and disease resistance. *Plant Breed* 133:649–653

Fininsa C (1996). Effect of intercropping bean with maize on bean common bacterial blight and rust diseases. *Intl J Pest Manage* 42:51–54

Franke AC, GJVD Brand, B Vanlauwe, KE Giller (2018). Sustainable intensification through rotations with grain legumes in sub-Saharan Africa: A review. *Agric Ecosyst Environ* 261:172–185

Fustec J, F Lesuffleur, S Mahieu, JB Cliquet (2010). Nitrogen rhizodeposition of legumes. A review. *Agron Sustain Dev* 30:57–66

Gacheru, E, MR Rao (2001). Managing Striga infestation on maize uing organic and inorganic nutrient sources in western Kenya. *Intl J Pest Manage* 47:233–239

Gathumbi SM, JK Ndufa, KE Giller, G Cadisch (2002). Do species mixtures increase above- and belowground resource capture in woody and herbaceous tropical legumes? *Agron J* 94:518–526

Giller KE (2001). *Nitrogen Fixation in Tropical Cropping Systems*, 2^{nd} edn. CAB International, Wallingford, UK

Giller KE, MS Murwira, DKC Dhliwayo, PL Mafongoya, S Mpepereki (2011). Soyabeans and sustainable agriculture in Southern Africa. *Intl J Agric Sustain* 9:50–58

Giller KE, F Amijee, SJ Brodrick, OT Edje (1998). Environmental constraints to nodulation and nitrogen fixation of *Phaseolus vulgaris* L. in Tanzania II. Response to N and P fertilisers and inoculation with *Rhizobium*. *Afr Crop Sci J* 16:171–178

Giller KE, JF. McDonagh, G Cadisch (1994). Can biological nitrogen fixation sustain agriculture in the tropics? *In: Soil Science and Sustainable Land Management in the Tropics*, pp: 173–191. Syers JK, DL Rimmer (eds). CAB International, Wallingford, UK

Giller KE, J Ormesher, FM Awah (1991). Nitrogen transfer from Phaseolus bean to intercropped maize measured using 15N-enrichment and 15N-isotope dilution methods. *Soil Biol Biochem* 23:339–346

Godfray C, JR Beddington, IR Crute, L Haddad, D Lawrence, JF Muir, J Pretty, S Robinson, SM Thomas, C Toulmin (2010). Food security: the challenge of feeding 9 billion people. *Science*, 327:812–818

Gworgwor NA, HC Weber (1991). Effect of N application on sorghum growth, Striga infestation and osmotic pressure of the parasite in relation to the host. *J Plant Physiol* 139:194–198

Hauggaard-Nielsen H, M Gooding, P Ambus, G Corre-Hellou, Y Crozat, C Dahlmann, A Dibet, PV Fragstein, A Pristeri, M Monti, ES Jensen (2009). Pea–barley intercropping for efficient symbiotic N_2-fixation, soil N acquisition and use of other nutrients in European organic cropping systems. *Field Crops Res* 113:64–71

Hauggaard-Nielsen H, ES Jensen, (2005). Facilitative root interaction in intercrops. *Plant Soil* 274:237–250

Hillocks RJ, CS Madata, R Chirwa, EM Minja, S Msolla (2006). Phaseolus bean improvement in Tanzania, 1959–2005. *Euphytica* 150:215–231

Hinsinger P (2001). Bioavailability of soil inorganic P in the rhizosphere as affected by root-induced chemical changes: a review. *Plant Soil* 237:173–195

Hinsinger P, E Betencourt, L Bernard, A Brauman, C Plassard, J. Shen, X Tang, F Zhang (2011). P for two, sharing a scarce resource – soil phosphorus acquisition in the rhizosphere of intercropped species. *Plant Physiol* 156:1078–1086

Ikie FO, S Schulz, S Ogunyemi, AM Emechebe, AO Togun (2007). Influence of legume cropping patterns and organic/inorganic soil amendments on Striga seedbank and subsequent sorghum performance. *Adv Environ Biol* 1:11–19

Jensen ES 1996. Grain yield, symbiotic N_2 fixation and interspecific competition for inorganic N in pea-barley intercrops. *Plant Soil* 182:25–38

Kelly JD, P Gepts, PN Miklas (2003). Tagging and mapping of genes and QTL and molecular marker-assisted selection for traits of economic importance in bean and cowpea. *Field Crops Res* 82:135–154

Kermah M, AC Franke, S Adjei-Nsiah, BDK Ahiabor, RC Abaidoo, KE Giller (2018). *Legume–maize Rotation or Relay? Options for Ecological Intensification of Smallholder Farms in the Guinea Savanna of Northern Ghana*, pp: 1–19. Experimental Agriculture, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK

Kermah M, AC Franke, S Adjei-Nsiah, BDK Ahiabor, RC Abaidoo, KE Giller (2017). Maize-grain legume intercropping for enhanced resource use efficiency and crop productivity in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. *Field Crops Res* 213:38–50

Koocheki, A, M Nassiri, L Alimoradi, R Ghorbani (2009). Effect of cropping systems and crop rotations on weeds. *Agron Sustain Dev* 29:401–408

Kureh I, AY Kamara, BD Tarfa (2006). Influence of cereal-legume rotation on Striga control and maize grain yield in farmers' fields in the northern Guinea savanna of Nigeria. *J Agric Rural Dev Trop* 107:41–54

Kwiecinska-Poppe E, P Kraska, E Palys (2009). The effect of intercropping on weed infestation of a spring barley crop cultivated in monoculture. *Acta Agrobot* 62:163–170

Latati M, A Bargaz, B Belarbi, M Lazali, S Benlahrech, S Tellah, G Kaci, JJ Drevon, SM Ounane (2016). The intercropping common bean with maize improves the *rhizobial* efficiency, resource use and grain yield under low phosphorus availability. *Eur J Agron* 72:80–90

Leakey ADB, EA Ainsworth, CJ Bernacchi, A Rogers, SP Long, DR Ort (2009). Elevated CO_2 effects on plant carbon, nitrogen, and water relations. Six important lessons from FACE. *J Exp Bot* 60 2859–2876

Leidi EO, DN Rodriguez-Navarro (2000). Nitrogen and phosphorus availability limit N_2-fixation in bean. *New Phytol* 147:337–346

Lemaire G, A Franzluebbers, PCDF Carvalho, B Dedieu (2014). Integrated crop–livestock systems. Strategies to achieve synergy between agricultural production and environmental quality. *Agric Ecosyst Environ* 190:4–8

Liebenberg AJ (2009). *Dry bean production. Department: Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries*. Republic of South Africa. Available at: *www.nda.agric.za/docs/drybean/drybean.pdf*

Lipiec J, C Doussan, A Nosalewicz, K Kondracka (2013). Effect of drought and heat stresses on plant growth and yield: A review. *Inst Agrophysics* 27:463–477

Lithourgidis AS, CA Dordas, CA Damalas, DN Vlachostergios (2011). Annual intercrops: an alternative pathway for sustainable agriculture. *Aust J Crop Sci* 5:396–410

Li B, YY Li, HM Wu, FF Zhang, CJ Li, XX Li, H Lambers, L Li (2016). Root exudates drive interspecific facilitation by enhancing nodulation and N_2 fixation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci* 113:6496–6501

Li L, D Tilman, H Lambers, F-S Zhang (2014). Plant diversity and overyielding: insights from belowground facilitation of intercropping in agriculture. *New Phytol* 203:63–69

Lobell DB, W Schlenker, J Costa-Roberts (2011). Climate trends and global crop production since 1980. *Science*, 333:616–620

Loboguerrero AM, BM Campbell, PJM Cooper, JW Hansen, T Rosenstock, E Wollenberg (2019). Food and earth systems: priorities for climate change adaptation and mitigation for agriculture and food systems. *Sustainability*, 11:1372-1398

Lyimo S, Z Mduruma, HD Groote (2014). The use of improved maize varieties in Tanzania. *Afr J Agric Res* 9:643–657

Maingi JM, CA Shisanya, NM Gitonga, B Hornetz (2001). Nitrogen fixation by common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in pure and mixed stands in semi-arid south-east Kenya. *Eur J Agron* 14:1–12

Makkouk KM, SG Kumari, JA Hughes, V Muniyappa, NK Kulkarni (2003). Other legumes: Faba bean, chickpea, lentil, pigeonpea, mungbean, blackgram, lima bean, horegram, bambara groundnut and winged bean. *In*: *Virus and Virus-like Diseases of Major Crops in Developing Countries*, pp: 447–476. Loebenstein, G, G. Thottappilly (eds). Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, The Netherlands

Makoi JHJR, PA Ndakidemi (2012). Allelopathy as protectant, defence and growth stimulants in legume cereal mixed culture systems. *NZ J Crop Hortic Sci* 40:161–186

Manrique A, K Manrique, J Nakahodo (1993). Yield and biological nitrogen fixation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in Peru. *Plant Soil* 152:87–91

Marschner H (1990). *Mineral Nutrition of Higher Plants*, 4th edn. Academic Press Limited, London

Me-Nsope N, M Larkins (2016). Beyond crop production: Gender relations along the pigeon pea value chain and implications for income and food security in Malawi. *J Gend Agric Food Sec* 1:1–22

Micheni AN, F Kanampiu, O Kitonyo, DM Mburu, EN Mugai, D Makumbi, M Kassie (2015). On-farm experimentation on conservation agriculture in maize-legume based cropping systems in Kenya: Water use efficiency and economic impacts. *Exp Agric* 52: 51–68

Midega CAO, D Salifu, TJ Bruce, J Pittchar, JA Pickett, ZR Khan (2014). Cumulative effects and economic benefits of intercropping maize with food legumes on *Striga hermonthica* infestation. *Field Crops Res* 155:144–152

Miklas PN, JD Kelly, SE Beebe, MW Blair (2006). Common bean breeding for resistance against biotic and abiotic stresses: From classical to MAS breeding. *Euphytica* 147:105–131

Mulumba JW, R Nankya, J Adokorach, C Kiwuka, C Fadda, P Desantis, ID Jarvis (2012). A risk minimizing argument for traditional crop varietal diversity use to reduce pest and disease damage in agricultural ecosystems of Uganda. *Agric Ecosyst Environ* 157:70–86

Muniappan R, BM Shepard, GR Carner, PAC Ooi (2012). *Arthropod Pests of Horticultural Crops in Tropical Asia*. CABI, Wallingford, UK.

Myers SS, MR Smith, S Guth, CD Golden, B Vaitla, ND Mueller, AD Dangour, P Huybers (2017). Climate change and global food systems: potential impacts on food security and undernutrition. *Annu Rev Publ Health* 38:259–277

Ndakidemi PA (2006). Manipulating legume/cereal mixtures to optimize the above and below ground interactions in the traditional African cropping systems. *Afr J Biotechnol* 5:2526–2533

Ndakidemi PA, FD Dakora (2003). Legume seed flavonoids and nitrogenous metabolites as signals and protectants in early seedling development. *Funct Plant Biol* 30:729–745

Ndakidemi PA, FD Dakora, EM Nkonya, D Ringo, H Mansoor (2006). Yield and economic benefits of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) and soybean (*Glycine max*) inoculation in northern Tanzania. *Aust J Exp Agric* 46:571–577

Ndiritu SW, M Kassie, B Shiferaw (2014). Are there systematic gender differences in the adoption of sustainable agricultural intensification practices? Evidence from Kenya. *Food Policy*, 49:117–127

Nyaligwa L, S Hussein, M Laing, H Ghebrehiwot, BA Amelework (2017). Key maize production constraints and farmers' preferred traits in the mid-altitude maize agroecologies of northern Tanzania. *S Afr J Plant Soil* 34:47–53

Obanyi JN, AW Kamau, JO Ogecha (2017). Effects of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) cultivars and their mixtures with other legume species on bean foliage beetle (*Ootheca* spp.) incidence, severity and grain yield in Western Kenya. *World J Agric Res* 5:156–161

OECD (2016). Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*). *In*: *Safety Assessment of Transgenic Organisms in the Environment, Volume 6: OECD Consensus Documents*, OECD Publishing, Paris, France

Ogenga-Latigo MW, JKO Ampofo, CW Balidawa (1992). Influence of maize row spacing on infestation and damage of intercropped beans by bean aphids (*Aphis fabae* Scop.) incidence of aphids. *Field Crops Res* 30:111–121

Ojiem JO, B Vanlauwe, ND Ridder, KE Giller (2007). Niche-based assessment of contributions of legumes to the nitrogen economy of Western Kenya smallholder farms. *Plant Soil* 292:119–135

Pande S, M Sharma, S Kumari, PM Gaur, W Chen, L Kaur, W MacLeod, A Basandrai, D Basandrai, A Bakr, JS Sandhu, HS Tripathi, CLL Gowda (2009). *Integrated foliar diseases management of legumes. International Conference on Grain Legumes: Quality Improvement, Value Addition and Trade, February 14–16 (2009)*, pp: 143–161. Indian Society of Pulses Research and Development, Indian Institute of Pulses Research, Kanpur, India

Pande S, J Galloway, PM Gaur, KHM Siddique, HS Tripathi, P Taylor, MWJ MacLeod, AK Basandrai, A Bakr, S Joshi, KG Krishna, DA Isenegger, JN Rao, M Sharma (2006). Botrytis grey mould of chickpea: A review of biology, epidemiology and disease management. *Aust J Agric Res* 57:1137–1150

Papastylianou I (2004). Effect of rotation system and N fertilizer on barley and vetch grown in various crop combinations and cycle lengths. *J Agric Sci* 142:41–48

Peoples MB, J Brockwell, DF Herridge, IJ Rochester, BJR Alves, S Urquiaga, RM Boddey, FD Dakora, S Bhattarai, SL Maskey (2009). The contributions of nitrogen-fixing crop legumes to the productivity of agricultural systems. *Symbiosis* 48:1–17

Peoples MB, MJ Unkovich, DF Herridge (2002). Measuring symbiotic nitrogen fixation by legumes. *In: Nitrogen Fixation in Crop Production*, Vol. 52, pp: 125–170. Emerich DW, HB Krishnan (eds). American Society of Agronomy and Crop Science, Madison, Wisconsin, USA

Peoples MB, GL Turner, Z Shah, SH Shah, M Aslam, S Ali, SL Maskey, S Bhattraria, F Afandi, GD Schwenke, DF Herridge (1997). Evaluation of the ^{15}N natural abundance technique to measure N_2-fixation in experimental plots and farmers' fields. *In: Extending Nitrogen Fixation Research to Farmers' Field: Proc. International Workshop Management of Legume Nitrogen Fixation Cropping Systems, Asia*, pp: 57–75. Rupela OP, C Johansen, DF Herridge (eds). ICRISAT, Hyderabad, India

Peoples MB, AW Faizah, B Rerkasem, DF Herridge (1989). *Methods for Evaluating Nitrogen Fixation by Nodulated Legumes in the Field*, p: 76. Monograph No. 11, ACIAR, Canberra, Australia

Porch TG, JS Beaver, DG Debouck, SA Jackson, JD Kelly, H Dempewolf (2013). Use of wild relatives and closely related species to adapt common bean to climate change. *Agronomy* 3:433–461

Pretty J (2008). Agricultural sustainability: concepts, principles and evidence. *Phil Trans Roy Soc Lond B* 363:447–466

Pretty J, ZP Bharucha (2014). Sustainable intensification in agricultural systems. *Ann Bot* 114:1571–1596

Pretty J, C Toulmin, S Williams (2011). Sustainable intensification in African agriculture. *Intl J Agric Sustain* 9:5–24

Raimi A, R Adeleke, A Roopnarain (2017). Soil fertility challenges and biofertiliser as a viable alternative for increasing smallholder farmer crop productivity in sub-Saharan Africa. *Cogent Food Agric* 3:1–26

Rao GVR, VR Rao, MA Ghaffar (2013). *Handbook on Chickpea and Pigeonpea Insect Pest Identification and Management, Information Bulletin No. 57*, p: 96. Patancheru, International Crops Research Institute for the Semi-Arid Tropics, Andhra Pradesh, India

Reddy TY, GHS Reddi (2007). *Principles of Agronomy*, pp: 468–489. Kalyani Publishers, India

Roger PA, JK Ladha (1992). Biological N_2 fixation in wetland rice fields: Estimation and contribution to nitrogen balance. *Plant Soil* 141:41–55

Rondon MA, J Lehmann, J Juan-Ramirez, M Hurtado (2006). *Biological Nitrogen Fixation by Common Beans (Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) *Increases with Bio-char Additions*. Biology and Fertility of Soils. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Germany

Ronner E, KE Giller (2013). *Background Information on Agronomy, Farming Systems and Ongoing Projects on Grain Legumes in Tanzania*, p. 33. www.N2Africa.org

Rubin D, C Manfre, K Barrett (2009). *Promoting Gender Equitable Opportunities in Agricultural Value Chains*. Handbook, USAID, Washington CC, USA

Rusinamhodzi L, M Corbeels, J Nyamangara, KE Giller (2012). Maize-grain legume intercropping is an attractive option for ecological intensification that reduces climatic risk for smallholder farmers in central Mozambique. *Field Crops Res* 136:12–22

Ryan PR, SD Tyerman, T Sasaki, T Furuichi, Y Yamamoto, WH Zhang, E Delhaize (2011). The identification of aluminium-resistance genes provides opportunities for enhancing crop production on acid soils. *J Exp Bot* 62:9–20

Saina CK, DK Murgor, FAC Murgor (2013). Climate change and food security, pp: 235–257. In: Environmental Change and Sustainability, Silvern S (ed). IntechOpen Ltd., London

Sanderson MA, D Archer, J Hendrickson, S Kronberg, M Liebig, K Nichols, M Schmer, D Tanaka, J Aguilar (2013). Diversification and ecosystem services for conservation agriculture: Outcomes from pastures and integrated crop–livestock systems. *Renew Agric Food Syst* 28:129–144

Sanginga N, JA Okogun, B Vanlauwe, J Diels, RJ Carsky, K Dashiell (2001). Nitrogen contribution of promiscuous soybeans in maize-based cropping systems, pp: 157–177. *In: Sustaining Soil Fertility in West Africa*. SSSA Special Publication No. 58. SSSA, Madison, Wisconsin, USA

Sarris S, S Savastano, L Christiaensen (2006). *The Role of Agriculture in Reducing Poverty in Tanzania. A Household Perspective from Rural Kilimanjaro and Ruvuma*. FAO Commodity and Trade Policy Research Working Paper, No. 19, FOA, Italy

Schwartz HF, SP Singh (2013). Breeding common bean for resistance to white mold: A review. *Crop Sci* 53:1832–1844

Seran TH, I Brintha (2010). Review on maize based intercropping. *J Agron* 9:135–145

Shahzad M, M Hussain, M Farooq, S Farooq, K Jabran, A Nawaz (2017). Economic assessment of conventional and conservation tillage practices in different wheat-based cropping systems of Punjab, Pakistan. *Environ Sci Pollut Res* 24:24634–24643

Shahzad M, M Farooq, K Jabran, M Hussain (2016a). Impact of different crop rotations and tillage systems on weed infestation and productivity of bread wheat. *Crop Prot* 89:161–169

Shahzad M, M Farooq, M Hussain (2016b). Weed spectrum in different wheat-based cropping systems under conservation and conventional tillage practices in Punjab, Pakistan. *Soil Till Res* 163:71–79

Shahzad M, M Farooq, K Jabran, TA Yasir, M Hussain (2016c). Influence of various tillage practices on soil physical properties and wheat performance in different wheat-based cropping systems. *Intl J Agric Biol* 18:821–829

Sharma NK, RJ Singh, D Mandal, A Kumar, NM Alam, S Keesstra (2017). Increasing farmer's income and reducing soil erosion using intercropping in rainfed maize-wheat rotation of Himalaya, India. *Agric Ecosyst Environ* 247:43–53

Shearer G, DH Kohl (1986). N_2–fixation in field settings: estimations based on natural δ^{15}N abundance. *Aust J Plant Physiol* 13:699–756

Singh SP, HF Schwartz (2010). Breeding common bean for resistance to diseases: A review. *Crop Sci* 50:2199–2223

Singh SP, H Teran, JS Beaver (2009). Scarlet runner bean germplasm accessions G35006 and G35172 possess resistance to multiple diseases of common bean. *Annu Rep Bean Improv Cooperat* 52:22–23

Smithson JB, OT Edje, KE Giller (1993). Diagnosis and correction of soil nutrient problems of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) in the Usambara Mountains of Tanzania. *J Agric Sci* 120:233–240

Somado EA, RF Kuehne (2006). Appraisal of the ^{15}N-isotope dilution and ^{15}N natural abundance methods for quantifying nitrogen fixation by flood-tolerant green manure legumes. *Afr J Biotechnol* 5:1210–1214

Srinivasan R (2014). *Insect and Mite Pests on Vegetable Legumes: a Field Guide for Indentification and Management: AVRDC – The World Vegetable Center, Shanhua, Taiwan*, pp: 14–778. AVRDC Publication No. 92, Taiwan

Ssekandi W, JW Mulumba, P Colangelo, R Nankya, C Fadda, J Karungi, M Otim, PD Santis, DI Jarvis (2016). The use of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) traditional varieties and their mixtures with commercial varieties to manage bean fly (*Ophiomyia* spp.) infestations in Uganda. *J Pest Sci* 89:45–57

Stagnari F, A Maggio, A Galieni, M Pisante (2017). Multiple benefits of legumes for agriculture sustainability: An overview. *Chem Biol Technol Agric* 4:2

Sun B, Y Peng, H Yang, Z Li, Y Gao, C Wang, Y Yan, Y Liu (2014). Alfalfa (*Medicago sativa* L.)/maize (*Zea mays* L.) intercropping provides a *feasible way to improve yield and economic incomes in farming and* pastoral areas of Northeast China. *PLoS One* 9:1–12

Tang Y, L Yu, A Guan, X Zhou, Z Wang, Y Gou, J Wang (2017). Soil mineral nitrogen and yield-scaled soil N_2O emissions lowered by reducing nitrogen application and intercropping with soybean for sweet maize production in southern China. *J Integr Agric* 16:2586–2596

Tilman D, PB Reich, J Knops, D Wedin, T Mielke, C Lehman (2001). Diversity and productivity in a long-term grassland experiment. *Science* 294:843–845

Tittonell P, KE Giller (2013). When yield gaps are poverty traps: The paradigm of ecological intensification in African smallholder agriculture. *Field Crops Res* 143:76–90

Trenbath BR (1993). Intercropping for the management of pests and diseases. *Field Crops Res* 34:381–405

Unkovich MJ, J Baldock, MB Peoples (2010). Prospects and problems of simple linear models for estimating symbiotic N_2 fixation by crop and pasture legumes. *Plant Soil* 329:75–89

Unkovich M, D Herridge, M Peoples, G Cadisch, R Boddey, KE Giller, B Alves, P Chalk (2008). *Measuring Plant-associated Nitrogen Fixation in Agricultural Systems*. *ACIAR Monograph*, pp: 136–258. ACIAR, Canberra, Australia

Urquiaga S, PBL Botteon, RM Boddey (1989). Selection of sugarcane cultivars for associated biological nitrogen fixation using ^{15}N labelled soil. *In: Nitrogen Fixation with Non-Legumes*, pp: 311–319. Skinner, FA, RM Boddey, I Fendrik (eds). Kluwer Academic Publisher, Dordrecht, The Netherlands

Vance CP (2002). Root-bacteria interactions: symbiotic nitrogen fixation. *In: Plant Roots*, pp. 839–867, Waisel, Y, A. Eshel, U. Kafkafi, (eds). The Hidden Half, edition 3. Marcel Dekker, New York, USA

Vanlauwe B, AH Gadir, J Adewopo, S Adjei-Nsiah, T Ampadu-Boakye, R Asare, F Baijukya, E Baars, M Bekunda, D Coyne, M Dianda, PM Dontsop-Nguezet, P Ebanyat, S Hauser, J Huising, A Jalloh, L Jassogne, N Kamai, A Kamara, F Kanampiu, A Kehbila, K Kintche, C Kreye, A Larbi, C Masso, P Matungulu, I Mohammed, L Nabahungu, F Nielsen, G Nziguheba, P Pypers, D Roobroeck, M Schut, G Taulya, M Thuita, VNE Uzokwe, PV Asten, L Wairegi, M Yemefack, HJW Mutsaers (2017). Looking back and moving forward: 50 years of soil and soil fertility management research in sub-Saharan Africa. *Intl J Agric Sustain* 15:613–631

Vanlauwe B, D Coyne, J Gockowski, S Hauser, J Huising, C Masso, G Nziguheba, M Schut, PV Asten (2014). Sustainable intensification and the African smallholder farmer. *Curr Opin Environ Sustain* 8:15–22

Venance SK, P Mshenga, EA Birachi (2016). Factors influencing on-farm common bean profitability: the case of smallholder bean farmers in Babati District, Tanzania. *J Econ Sustain Dev* 7:196–201

Vukicevich E, T Lowery, P Bowen, JR Urbez-Torres, M Hart (2016). Cover crops to increase soil microbial diversity and mitigate decline in perennial agriculture. A review. *Agron Sustain Dev* 36:48

Wada T, N Endo, M Takahashi (2006). Reducing seed damage by soybean bugs by growing small-seeded soybeans and delaying sowing time. *Crop Prot* 25:726–731

Wakhungu JW (2010). *Gender Dimensions of Science and Technology: African Women in Agriculture*. Expert Paper. Expert group meeting Gender, science and technology. Paris, France 28 September – 1 October 2010. United Nations Division for the Advancement of Women (DAW, part of UN Women) United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO). EGM/ST/2010/EP.2 October 2010

Wanic M, M Jastrzebska, J Nowicki (2005). Intercropping and weeds growth in spring barley cultivated on different lots. *Fragm Agron* 2:238–248

Willey RW (1985). Evaluation and presentation of intercropping advantages. *Exp Agric* 21:119–133

Willey RW (1979). Intercropping: its importance and research needs. Part 1. Competition and yield advantages. *Field Crops Res* 32:1–10

Wortmann CS, RA Kirkby, CA Eludc, DJ Allen (1998). Atlas of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) production in Africa. CIAT, Colombia. *Afr Crop Sci Soc* 8:2087–2090

Xavery P, R Kalyebara, S Kasambala, F Ngulu (2006). *The impact of improved bean production technologies in Northern and North Western Tanzania*. Occasional Publication Series No. 43, Pan African Bean Research Alliance, CIAT Africa Region, Kampala, Uganda and Selian Agricultural Research Institute – Arusha, Tanzania. Available online: http://ciat-library.ciat.cgiar.org/articulos_ciat/highlight42.pdf

Yusuf AA, ENO Iwuafor, RC Abaidoo, OO Olufajo, N Sanginga (2009). Grain legume rotation benefits to maize in the northern *Guinea savanna* of Nigeria: fixed-nitrogen versus other rotation effects. *Nutr Cycl Agroecosyst* 84:129–139

Zhang F, L Li (2003). Using competitive and facilitative interactions in intercropping systems enhances crop productivity and nutrient-use efficiency. *Plant Soil* 248:305–312

Zhang F, J Shen, J Zhang, Y Zuo, L Li, X Chen (2010). Rhizosphere processes and management for improving nutrient use efficiency and crop productivity: implications for China. *Adv Agron* 107:1–32

Zhang Y, J Liu, J Zhang, H Liu, S Liu, L Zhai, H Wang, Q Lei, T Ren, C Yin (2015). Row ratios of intercropping maize and soybean can affect agronomic efficiency of the system and subsequent wheat. *PLoS One* 6:1–16

agriculture

MDPI

Article

Assessing the Productivity of Common Bean in Intercrop with Maize across Agro-Ecological Zones of Smallholder Farms in the Northern Highlands of Tanzania

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary [1,*], **Frederick Baijukya** [2] and **Patrick Alois Ndakidemi** [1]

[1] School of Life Sciences and Bioengineering, The Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology (NM-AIST), P.O. Box 447, Arusha, Tanzania; ndakidemipa@gmail.com

[2] International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA), P.O. Box 34441 Dar es Salaam, Tanzania; f.baijukya@cgiar.org

* Correspondence: keliakira@yahoo.com; Tel.: +255-784-734482

Received: 22 January 2020; Accepted: 26 February 2020; Published: 8 April 2020

Abstract: Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) is an important grain legume for food and cash of the smallholder farmers worldwide. However, the total potential benefits to be derived from the common bean as a source of food and income, its complementarities with non-legume food crops, and significance to the environment are underexploited. Intensification of common bean could provide approaches that offer new techniques to better manage and monitor globally complex systems of sustainable food production. Therefore, this study tried to assess the productivity of common bean bushy varieties when are involved as part of an intercrop with maize (*Zea mays* L.) in varying agro-ecological zones. The factors evaluated were the cropping seasons/years (S) (2015 and 2016), agro-ecological zones (A) above sea level (lower 843 m, middle 1051 m, upper 1743 m), and cropping systems (C) (sole, intercrop). The data collected were the total biomass, number of pods per plant and seeds per pod, 100-seed weight as yield components, and grain yield. Bean and maize grain yields were used to calculate the partial (P) and total land equivalent ratio (LER). Results indicated that the main effects of S, A, C, and the interaction effects of S × A, S × C, S × A × C were significant on bean grain yields. Interactions of S × A × C were also significant on all measured variables. Results also indicated that continuous intercropping of bean with maize over two cropping seasons resulted in the increase of bean grain yields from 1.5 to 2.3 t ha^{-1} in the lower altitude, 2.0 to 2.3 t ha^{-1} in the middle altitude, and 1.8 to 2.9 t ha^{-1} in the upper altitude. Land utilization advantage of intercrops over monocultures yielded a total LER of 1.58, whereas the average partial land equivalent ratio (PLER) of individual beans was 1.53.

Keywords: agricultural systems; food crops; smallholders; sustainable intensification

1. Introduction

Sustainable intensification of agricultural systems is important in the present and future world's food demand [1,2]. Intensification may increase food production, whereas sustainability ensures a continuous supply of food [3]. The increase in the world's population by 2050 is projected to be around 9.1 billion (34% higher than today), and food production will need to increase by 70% [2,4]. This projection indicates that more food is to be produced using less land, while other resources, including water and energy, will become the limiting factors [5]. There are still some promising advances in agricultural science and technology that have contributed to remarkable increases in food production, and the global agriculture growth is 2.5–3 times over the last 50 years [6,7]. Further, the methods of global food production must change to minimize the impact on the environment and support the world's capacity to produce food in the future, including contribution to climate change, soil degradation, water scarcity, and destruction of biodiversity [8,9]. The impact of food production on the environment defines the land, methods deployed, and availability of water and soil resources, but there are trade-offs between environmental factors but without methods superior to others on ensuring environmental sustainability [10].

An increase in food production and availability without much impact on the environment is an important element of environmental sustainability [3,11,12]. The sustainable food system is composed of the environment, the people, and processes by which agricultural and farmed products are produced, processed, and brought to consumers without compromising the health of the ecosystems and vital cultures that provide food [13]. Farming systems in densely populated areas are defined by environments, altitude, precipitation during the crop growing season, latitude, and soil pH on one side, and biological significance to the crop species on the other [14–18]. Keba [19] indicated that environmental heterogeneity contributed much to the variations in crop performance and suggested a need for diverse environments in the evaluation of various crop genotypes. According to Tittonell et al. [20], the potential crop growth is site-specific, determined by variety and climate, but its actual yields are influenced by the interactions of local growth-limiting and reducing factors. Apart from other crops, grain legumes, such as common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.), peas (*Pisum sativum* L.), and pigeon pea (*Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.), are commonly grown worldwide [21,22]. Other important grain legumes are groundnut (*Arachis hypogaea* L.), chickpea (*Cicer arietinum* L.), soybean (*Glycine max* L.), and cowpea (*Vigna unguiculata* L.) [23]. Depending on the cropping systems, the average grain yields of these crops are 0.5–1.5 t ha^{-1} [24–26] relative to the potential grain yield of 1.5–3.5 t ha^{-1} using varieties improved for high yielding [18,26,27]. Common bean fetches 2 to 2.5 times higher prices, on a weight basis than cereal crops like maize and, therefore, becomes an important component crop of maize intercrop [28,29] or as an understory in banana-coffee-based farming systems [30].

Common bean can improve soil fertility through the fixation of atmospheric nitrogen (N_2) in symbiosis with rhizobia [31,32] and decomposition of its residues [18,33]. Under optimal conditions, common bean cultivation up to 72% of N derived from fixation has been obtained, and, in longer growing seasons, these are up to 125 kg N ha^{-1} [31]. Nevertheless, farmers are aware of soil fertility improvement through affordable options, such as improved fallow, agroforestry, crop rotation, intercropping, and transfer of biomass [34,35]. Intercropping overcomes risks associated with the complete failure of one of the component crops [18,36]. The farmers' primary objective in maize and common bean intercropping is to optimize the productivity of maize, while a secondary objective is to produce good quality bean grain yields [37,38]. Intercropping aims to match efficient crop demands to the available growth resources and return from labor [39]. The advantages derived from intercrops arise from positive interactions in facilitation and complementarity as crops in mixtures differ in requirements and acquisition of water, light, and nutrients [40,41]. Common bean is a short duration crop (2.5–3 months), a characteristic that also permits its production during short rains [22,26]. Selection of compatible crops to be cultivated in mixtures and consideration of their sowing densities, time of introducing a legume crop in the system relative to the cereal crop, and demand for labor are important management approaches [39]. Sustainable intensification of rotations of food, cash, and N_2-fixing grain legumes like a common bean with a non-N_2-fixing staple and cash cereal crop like maize could provide approaches that offer new techniques to better manage and monitor globally complex systems of sustainable food production on smallholder farms. Therefore, this study summarized and interpreted results for the intercropping system in three different altitudes, whereas the other article from Nassary et al. [22] focused on describing the intercrop system and looking for the management options to further improve the system.

Rotational cultivations of cereals with grain legumes and/or cereals with the intercrops of cereals and grain legumes are important in contributing to the maintenance of soil health and N nutrition, as well as breaking the cycles of reducing factors, including insect pests, weeds, and diseases [18].

The same practice reduces the costs of crop production associated with the use of chemicals in controlling these reducing factors. Crop rotation reduces costs of equipment and peak labor requirements for field operations, increases interactions between the local community, and produces buffer market price fluctuations as they give direct sales [30]. Cereals and grain legumes sown in mixtures (diversification) and then rotated with pure cereals and/or grain legumes represent a sustainable intensification technology of improving food security for smallholder farmers [30]. The potential niche of grain legumes is wide due to their importance as a source of food and income, which is also displayed by the range of varieties and differences in their growth characteristics. The yields of grain legumes are often low, but their production is labor-intensive for sowing, plant management (fertilization, weeding, spraying), harvesting, threshing, and storage [22,30]. In terms of yield productivity and return from labor, farmers may find that rotation of grain legumes and cereals is not an attractive practice [18,30]. However, literature shows that the impact of grain legumes on the subsequent cereals is highly variable due to the effects of agro-ecologies, the status of the soil fertility, type and variety of the crop, and plant management options [18]. Therefore, assessing the benefits derived from rotations of different varieties of grain legumes with cereals will provide more grounds for the intensification and adoption of grain legumes than the continuous cultivation of cereals as an alternative technology for sustainable food production of smallholder farmers.

2. Materials and Methods

2.1. Description of the Study

This study was conducted in the northern highlands of Tanzania, and the experimental site is located between latitudes 02°30′ and 03°29′ and longitudes 30°30′ and 37°10′. The land-use types are diverse, including agriculture (46%), grazing (27%), forest (14%), and mountain and snow land is 13% [42]. The larger (87%) population of the region constitutes smallholders in farming and livestock husbandry (Figure 1). The climate is classified as Tropical Savannah, but it varies considerably because of the influence of the highest peak (5895 m) Mt. Kilimanjaro. Rainfall is bimodal, including a long rainy season, which starts in March and ends in June, and a short rainy season, which starts in October and ends in December [16,22,43].

The area is categorized in agro-ecological zones (AEZs) based on the altitude and the cropping patterns: (i) Higher zone lies between 1350–1800 m above sea level (a.s.l.) and receives annual rainfall of 1750–2000 mm; (ii) Middle zone lies between 900–1350 m a.s.l. and receives an average annual rainfall of 1250–1750 mm; (iii) Lower zone found below 900 m a.s.l. and receives an annual rainfall of 500–1250 mm [16]. In the area, the cropping systems and the AEZs still interact closely in terms of nutrients movement and run-off, and the soils are generally poor in fertility [16,22].

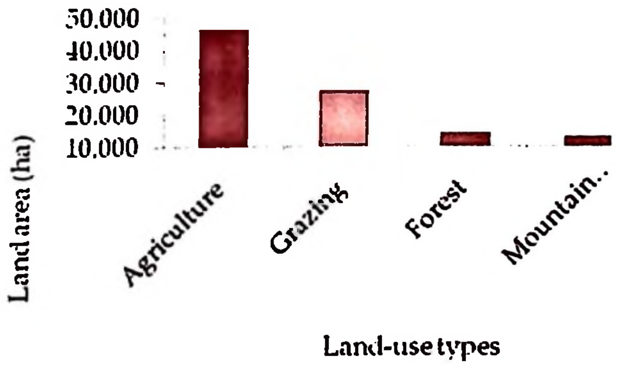


Figure 1. Land use types in the study areas.

2.2. Experimental Design and Treatments

A randomized complete block design (RCBD) was used with fixed factors and treatments being: (1) cropping seasons (2015 and 2016); (2) agro-ecological zones: (i) lower, (ii) middle, and (iii) upper; cropping systems: (i) sole and (ii) intercropping. In each agro-ecological zone, there were five variants replicated four times, including sole maize, sole local bean, sole improved bean, intercrop of a local bean with maize, and intercrop of the improved bean with maize. The growing seasons were different according to the altitude, and the consecutive field trials were performed in the same fields, and no trial moved to a new field. Each plot was 5 m × 3.2 m in size, with a path between plots of 1 m. Hybrid maize seed Dekalb brands (DK 8031, DKC8053, DKC9089) were used. The three different varieties of maize used in the three regions are the brands marketed by agro-dealers as adapted to these particular agro-ecological zones.

Two bushy bean varieties (improved and local) were used throughout the period of experimentation. An intercrop was designed in such a way that it met various objectives: First, it should provide sufficient maize population since maize is the main staple food crop of the smallholder farmers. Second, it should allow sufficient opportunities for common bean to produce a reasonable yield to fix atmospheric N at its capacity and to produce sufficient residues for soil fertility improvement.

2.3. Sowing, Spacing, and Harvesting

Sowing was simultaneously for both maize and beans, but depending on the onset of rains of the cropping season in each agro-ecological zone AEZ. Likewise, harvesting of maize and beans differed due to the maturity cycle and within an altitude. In the lower zone, sowing of both maize and bean was at once on 29 March in 2015 and 6 April in 2016, whereas harvesting for bean was 2 July and 5 August for maize in 2015. In the same zone, harvesting of beans was on 16 July and 11 August for maize in 2016. In the middle zone, sowing during the 2015 season was on 26 March, and harvesting of bean and maize was on 18 June and 29 July, respectively. During the 2016 cropping season, in the same middle zone, sowing was on 5 April, but the harvesting of bean and maize was on 10 July and 17 August, respectively. In the upper zone, sowing during the 2015 season was on 3 September, and harvesting of bean and maize was on 6 December and 5 January, respectively. During the 2016 cropping season, in the same upper zone, sowing was on 1 September, and harvesting of bean and maize was on 10 December and 7 January, respectively. The overall mean monthly rainfall during the periods of plant growth in three agro-ecological zones is presented in Figure 2.

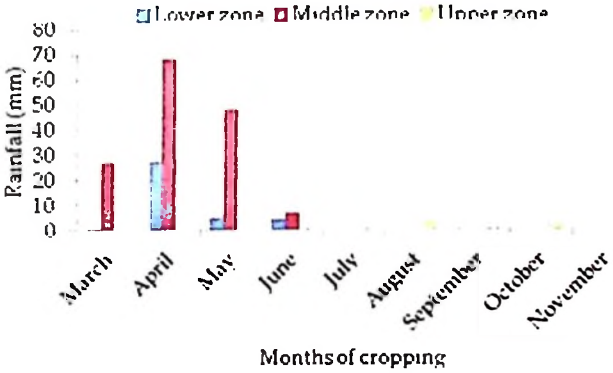


Figure 2. Mean monthly rainfall recorded on a daily basis (and averaged) during the periods of plant growth in three agro-ecological zones. The small mean monthly rains recorded in the upper zone (September to November) were expected since the sowing of crops in this zone is usually done during short rains due to excessive rains during long seasons experienced in from March to June. Crops in the upper zone benefit from residual moisture and spells of rains.

Germination tests for both bean and maize seeds were above 98%; so, two seeds were sown per hole and thinned to one seedling at 14 days after sowing, and the densities are as presented in Table 1. Fertilizer dozes were applied such that at sowing, triple superphosphate (TSP, 46% P_2O_5) was applied in each planting hole at a rate of 25 kg P ha^{-1} based on the initial soil tests [22]. Further, fertilizer urea (46% N) was applied at a rate of 120 kg N ha^{-1} to each maize plant 21 days after sowing [22,43].

Table 1. An indication of the sowing density of maize and common bean seeds.

Crop	Cropping	Sowing Space (cm)	Plants/Hole	Plants/Row	No. Rows/Plot	Plants/Plot	Plants/ha equiv.
Maize	Sole	80 × 30	1	17	5	85	41,666
Maize	Intercrop	80 × 30	1	17	5	85	41,666
Bean	Sole	40 × 10	1	51	9	459	286,875
Bean	Intercrop	80 × 10	1	51	4	204	127,500

2.4. Data Collection

Plants of the inner rows in each plot were identified and tagged with blue-colored strings for the measurements. In sole bean, only plants in the inner seven rows (total of 35 plants) were randomly selected, and the measurements were taken. In bean intercropped with maize, plants from two innermost rows (total of 15 plants) were randomly selected for the measurements. In maize, eleven plants from the inner three rows were identified and used for the study of dried grain yield and in the calculation of land equivalent ratio (LER) with the bean. Only results of the cropping systems (sole and intercrops) in each agro-ecological zone were involved in the determination of LER as the pooled means of the two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016). At harvest of the bean, plants were harvested by cutting at the ground level and weighed for the total weight determination, then threshed, and grains were weighed for dry grain yield determination. Of the harvested plants, ten plants (among the same used for other measurements) were randomly selected, and counting of pods was done in each plant before threshing for determination of the number of seeds. Data collection in maize at harvest followed the same procedures as for common bean with few modifications.

2.5. Statistical Analysis

The fixed main effects were the cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, and cropping systems, whereas replicate blocks were treated as the random effect. The interactions of these factors were also tested. The effects of significant treatments were isolated by a posthoc Tukey's-HSD test at a threshold of 5%. The land utilization advantages of common bean in maize mixtures were compared by the land equivalent ratios (LERs), with PLER being the partial LERs of maize or common [44]:

$$\mathrm{LER} = \mathrm{PLER}_{\mathrm{maize}} + \mathrm{PLER}_{\mathrm{common\ bean}} \tag{1}$$

where,

$$\mathrm{PLER}_{\mathrm{maize}} = \frac{\text{Yield of maize in intercrop}}{\text{Yield of maize in monoculture}} \tag{2}$$

$$\mathrm{PLER}_{\mathrm{common\ bean}} = \frac{\text{Yield of common bean in intercrop}}{\text{Yield of common bean in monoculture}} \tag{3}$$

3. Results

3.1. Effects of Cropping Seasons, Agro-Ecological Zones, and Cropping Systems on Bean Performance

The main effects of the cropping seasons and variations of agro-ecological zones were only significant on the number of pods per bean plant but not on other measured variables. On the other hand, the main effect of cropping systems was significant on the measured bean grain yield and the attributes of yield. The significantly larger bean grain yields (2.9 to 3.0 t ha^{-1}) were obtained in monoculture bean compared with grain yields (1.9 to 2.1 t ha^{-1}) obtained in beans intercropped with maize. Results also indicated that total biomass followed a similar trend of grain yield where the significantly larger biomass yield (5.5 to 7.4 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in monoculture beans relative to the biomass yield (4.3 to 5.0 t ha^{-1}) obtained in beans intercropped with maize (Table 2).

The main interaction effects between cropping seasons and agro-ecological zones, cropping seasons and cropping systems, and the interactions among cropping seasons, agro-ecologies, and cropping systems were significant on bean grain yield. Results showed that continuous intercropping of a local bean with maize over two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016) resulted in the increase of bean grain yields by 53% (1.5 to 2.3 t ha^{-1}) in the lower altitude, 15% (2.0 to 2.3 t ha^{-1}) in the middle altitude, and 61% (1.8 to 2.9 t ha^{-1}) in the upper altitude. Also, intercrops of the improved bean with maize had grain yield advantage of 162% and 52% in the lower and upper altitudes but with a yield drop by 86% in the middle altitude (Figure 3). The interactions of cropping seasons and agro-ecological zones were also significant on other measured variables except for the number of seeds recorded in a pod. Further, the interaction effects between cropping seasons and cropping systems on one side and between agro-ecological zones and cropping systems on the other were significant on the number of pods per bean plant and 100-seed weight. Also, results indicated that the interactions of cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, and cropping systems were significant on all measured variables (Table 2).

Table 2. Grain yields, total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, and weight of 100-seeds of the common bean as affected by the cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, cropping systems, and their interactions.

Factors	**Sub-Factors**	**Measured Variables in Common Bean**				
		Grain Yield (t ha^{-1})	**Biomass (t ha^{-1})**	**Pods per plant**	**Seeds per pod**	**100-seed wt (g)**
Seasons/years (S)	2015	2.45	5.52	12a	3	37.31
	2016	2.54	5.63	9b	2	33.28
Agro-ecological zones (A)	Lower agro-zone	2.22	4.82	6b	3ab	33.01
	Middle agro-zone	2.64	6.27	7b	3ab	37.78
	Upper agro-zone	2.63	5.63	12a	2b	35.09
Cropping systems (C)	Monoculture local bean	2.97a	7.44a	13a	3a	25.83c
	Monoculture improved bean	2.94a	5.54ab	5c	2b	49.66a
	Intercropped local bean	2.13b	4.98b	10b	3a	23.52c
	Intercropped improved bean	1.94b	4.34b	5c	2b	42.16b
3-WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)						
S		0.16 ($P = 0.717$)	0.04 ($P = 0.858$)	126.14 ($P = 0.002$)	0.001 ($P = 0.976$)	7.65 ($P = 0.070$)
A		1.73 ($P = 0.219$)	1.00 ($P = 0.395$)	22.75 ($P < 001$)	3.90 ($P = 0.050$)	2.45 ($P = 0.128$)
C		12.19 ($P < 001$)	5.77 ($P = 0.002$)	31.23 ($P < 001$)	5.00 ($P = 0.004$)	70.14 ($P < 001$)
S×A		11.12 ($P = 0.002$)	10.97 ($P = 0.002$)	37.15 ($P < 001$)	0.87 ($P = 0.443$)	6.96 ($P = 0.010$)
S×C		3.64 ($P = 0.018$)	1.80 ($P = 0.159$)	6.02 ($P = 0.001$)	0.96 ($P = 0.417$)	3.17 ($P = 0.031$)
A×C		1.33 ($P = 0.261$)	0.93 ($P = 0.481$)	3.97 ($P = 0.002$)	1.91 ($P = 0.095$)	2.98 ($P = 0.014$)
S×A×C		4.11 ($P = 0.002$)	2.58 ($P = 0.028$)	5.51 ($P = 0.002$)	2.49 ($P = 0.034$)	3.61 ($P = 0.004$)

Means in a column for each of the measured variables bearing different letter(s) differ significantly.

In the lower zone, a significant relationship in improved bean variety when intercropped with maize was between the number of pods per bean plant and the total biomass (r = 0.71; P = 0.0485). In the middle zone, the significant relationships were between total biomass and 100-seed weight (r = 0.78; P = 0.0212) and with the number of pods per plant (r = 0.83; P = 0.0131) in improved bean when intercropped with maize. Improved bean intercropped with maize in the upper zone recorded a significant relationship between bean grain yield and total biomass (r = 0.80; P = 0.0166). On the other hand, the local bean variety, when intercropped with maize in the middle zone, had significant relationships between bean grain yield and the number of pods per bean plant (r = 0.78; P = 0.0223). In the upper zone, the local bean intercropped with maize indicated a significant relationship between total biomass and bean grain yield (r = 0.75; P = 0.0300) and the number of pods per bean plant (r = 0.81; P = 0.0155).

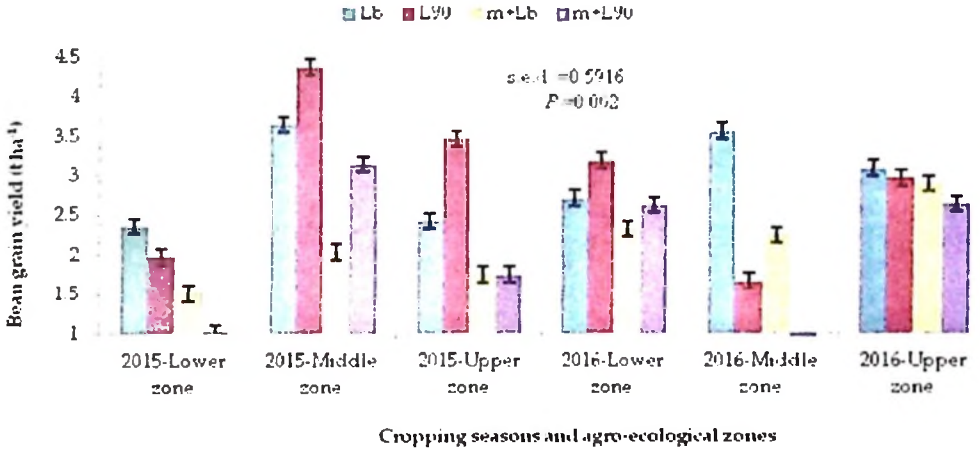


Figure 3. Bean grain yield as significantly affected by the interactions of cropping seasons × agro-ecologies × cropping systems. **Key:** Lb = monoculture local bean, L90 = monoculture improved bean, m + Lb = intercropped local bean with maize, m + L90 = intercropped improved bean with maize, s.e.d. = standard errors of differences of means.

3.2. Land Utilization Advantages of Intercropping Common Bean with Maize

Partial and total land equivalent ratios (LER) were used to assess the land utilization advantages as one of the benefits derived using intercrops of bushy varieties of common bean with maize on smallholder farms based on the varying agro-ecological zones. The partial land equivalent ratio of beans (PLER-bean) was significantly affected by the variation in agro-ecological zones (P = 0.040) and by the differences in common bean varieties used (P = 0.039) when were intercropped with maize. There was no significant interaction effect of agro-ecological zones and common bean varieties on the PLER-bean (Table 3). The partial land equivalent ratio of maize (PLER-maize) and the total LER of intercropped bean and maize were not significantly affected by the agro-ecological zones, common bean varieties, and/or their interactions. Intercrops of the local bean with maize produced larger total LER (1.57) than the intercrops of improved bean with maize (1.48), which averaged to a PLER of 1.53 (Table 3). Table 4 presents grain yields of maize as affected by agro-ecological zones, seasons of cropping in years, systems of cropping with the bean, and the interactions of these factors. The cropping systems-related yield data was used in the calculation of the LER.

Table 3. Partial and total land equivalent ratios (PLER and LER) of maize and two varieties of common bean measured in different agro-ecological zones.

Factors	Treatments		Measured Variables in Common Bean		
			PLER-bean	PLER-m	LER-Total
Agro-ecological zones (A)	Lower zone		0.67a	0.72a	1.38a
	Middle zone		0.80ab	0.78a	1.58a
	Upper zone		0.84b	0.76a	1.61a
		S.E.D.	0.054	0.09	0.12
		p-value	0.040	0.793	0.21
		CV (%)	9.9	17.4	11.1
Bean varieties (V)	Improved bean		0.73a	0.75a	1.48a
	Local bean		0.81b	0.76a	1.57a
		S.E.D.	0.0368	0.08	0.08
		p-value	0.039	0.998	0.297
		CV (%)	5.6	14.5	5.8
2 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)					
A			5.77*	0.24ns	2.05ns
V			5.86*	0.001ns	1.23ns
A×V			0.44ns	2.05ns	2.6ns

Key: LER is the land equivalent ratio, and PLER-bean and PLER-m are partial LER of beans and maize, respectively; S.E.D. = standard errors of differences of means; CV = coefficient of variation. Means in a column for each measured LER bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; * and ns are < 0.05 and not significant, respectively.

Table 4. Maize grain yields (in t ha^{-1}) recorded over two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016) as affected by the agro-ecological zones, cropping seasons (in years), cropping systems with beans, and the interactions of these factors.

Factors	Treatments and Yield Values			Statistical Parameters		
A:	Lower	Middle	Upper	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*p-value*
	1.4c	1.8b	2.5a	0.11	54.63 ***	< 0.001
S:						
	2015	**2016**		S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*p-value*
	2.1	1.8		0.13	3.77ns	0.084
C:						
	m + L90	m + Lb	Sole	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*p-value*
	1.7	1.9	2.2	0.21	2.57ns	0.09
A × S:						
	Lower	Middle	Upper	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*p-value*
2015	1.4b	2.4a	2.3a	0.19	13.06**	0.002
2016	1.4b	1.2b	2.7a			
A × C:						
	Lower	Middle	Upper	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*p-value*
Sole	1.6bc	2.1a-c	2.9a	0.32	0.42ns	0.793
m + Lb	1.6bc	1.7bc	2.3ab			
m + L90	1.1c	1.7bc	2.4ab			
S × C:						
	Sole	m+Lb	m + L90	S.E.D.	F. Stat.	*p-value*
2015	2.1ab	2.0ab	2.1ab	0.2747	2.51ns	0.095
2016	2.3a	1.7ab	1.4b			
A × S × C:						
Zone	**2015**			**2016**		
	m + L90	m + Lb	Sole	m + L90	m + Lb	Sole
Lower	1.1c	1.6bc	1.6bc	1.1c	1.6bc	1.6bc
Middle	2.4a-c	2.3a-c	2.6a-c	1.0c	1.2bc	1.5bc
Upper	2.8ab	2.1a-c	2.1a-c	2.0bc	2.5a-c	3.7a

Maize grain yields were significantly affected by the variation in agro-ecological zones and the interactions of agro-ecological zones and the cropping seasons. Key: m + L90 = maize intercropped with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*; m + Lb = maize intercropped with the local bean variety *Mkanamna*; S.E.D. = standard errors of the differences of means; A = agro-ecological zones; S = seasons of cropping (2015 and 2016); C = cropping systems (monoculture or intercropping); ns = not significant. ** means $0.00 < p \leq 0.01$; *** means $p < 0.001$.

4. Discussion

4.1. Performance of Common Bean

The present study provided a better insight that seasons of the year, altitudes, and cropping systems were the important elements in improving the productivity of common bean in intercrops with maize on smallholder farms with land shortages. This was supported by the main effects of the cropping seasons and agro-ecological zones on the production of many pods per bean plant as this had an implication on the seeds formed and the resultant grain yield. The main effects of cropping systems were realized on all measured variables related to yield and grain yield itself. The significantly larger bean grain yields (2.9–3.0 t ha^{-1}) obtained in monoculture beans relative to grain yields (1.9–2.1 t ha^{-1}) obtained in beans intercropped with maize signified the importance of cropping systems on the overall productivity of common bean.

Interactions of the cropping seasons with the agro-ecological zones and cropping systems were significant on bean grain yield. Exceptions of the interaction effects on bean grain yields were observed between agro-ecological zones and cropping systems, probably due to the lack of the element of cropping seasons. The increase in bean grain yields in intercrops with maize over two cropping seasons (2015 and 2016) suggested yield advantage derived from these intercrops, which could be attributed to the complementarities of growth resources between the bean and maize plants. It was also likely that there were additional nutrients and improvement of soil quality between the two cropping seasons during off-seasons. This finding showed the implication of cropping systems on the productivity of common bean when intercropped with maize [22]. Intercropping common bean with maize could also be a useful tool in breeding improvement for environmental adaptability due to associated competitions on one side and niche complementarity on the other [45].

The low bean grain yields obtained in intercrops in the lower and upper zones could be attributed, probably, to the stiff competition encountered by bean plants from maize plants. Also, rainfall in the lower zone was little and poorly distributed due to the short cycle, hence induced higher inter-specific competitions between crops in mixtures. The upper zone is relatively cool due to higher altitude with closer proximity to the forest belt, which probably retarded bean plants in intercrops with maize. These arguments were similar to the findings of a study conducted by Matusso et al. [46], who showed that crops with C4 photosynthetic characteristics, like maize, were competitively dominant in the system when intercropped with C3 species, like the common bean. Low performance of common bean in intercrop with maize could also be associated with the short root system of beans and their shallow distributions, which probably reduced competitive advantage for the growth factors, such as light, nutrients, water, and space [47,48]. According to Mekbib [49], common bean production is determined by the interactions of environments and the cropping systems employed. The number of pods produced by individual bean plant has implications on the grains formed and yield, and the cropping systems should be a critical factor to consider in each agro-ecological zone. It is also likely that common bean in an intercrop with maize creates good niche complementarity between each other for water, light, and nutrients, such as N-fixed, phytoavailability of P from phosphatases, and solubility of micronutrients, including iron (Fe), zinc (Zn), manganese (Mn), and copper (Cu) [50,51].

The performance of common bean is not significantly influenced by the cropping seasons × agro-ecologies × cropping systems interactions, deviating from Keba [19], which might be explained by the differences in these factors [26]. According to Atuahene-Amankwa et al. [52], evidence of bean varieties and cropping system interactions indicates the advantages of interactions by selecting compatible intercrops. Consistent with the findings of the present study, Mebrahtu et al. [53] found that bean genotypes and management interactions were significant on grain yields of legumes. The inherent soil properties, agronomic practices, decisions of farmers to allocate resources or combinations of these have been among the drivers of the variability of crop performance [26].

4.2. Land Utilization Advantage of Common Bean Intercrop with Maize

There is variability in relationships of the critical variables considered in identifying the productivity of bean and maize intercrops in each agro-ecological zone. Comparing three agro-ecological zones, an intercrop of common bean with maize is best suited in the lower and middle zones, and this could be explained by the growth and branching habit, as well as the nature of canopy architecture of the studied bush beans [22]. Studies conducted by Atuahene-Amankwa et al. [52] and Woolley and Rodriguez [54] indicated that positive relationships between common bean grain yields sown in intercrop with cereals could predict the performance of the bean crop and the overall system productivity.

The variation in agro-ecological zones and differences in common bean varieties used as component crops to maize were significant on the PLER of bean with the larger PLER-bean recorded in the middle and upper agro-ecological zones but not in the lower zone. This finding could be attributed to the increase in organic matter and nutrients pool in the middle and upper zones compared with the lower zone where livestock grazing is by nomadic pastoralist [16,42]. Further, the larger total LER (1.58) was obtained in the middle zone, indicating better land utilization advantage over other zones. The significant PLER of beans as the main effect of the variation in bean varieties could be attributed to the differences in grain yields between these varieties. The two bean varieties used in the present study also substantiated the significance of this finding as their individual total LERs ranged from 1.48 to 1.57. Also, the land utilization advantage derived from intercrops of these bean varieties with maize could be attributed to their competitive advantages over the effects associated with a component maize crop for light, nutrients, and water [22,26,55]. These beans also add more residues and nutrients in the soil after decomposition as they shed most of their leaves on the ground at senescence. The LER obtained in the present study involving intercrops with common bean and maize was greater than 1.36 obtained by Alemayehu et al. [56] in simultaneously sown intercrops of maize and common bean. Saban et al. [57] also reported LER greater than 1 with intercrops of bean and maize. Alemayehu et al. [56] found that the interaction of cropping and different varieties of common bean had no significant effect on LER, similar to the findings of the present study. The LERs greater than 1 in all intercrops show advantages derived from land utilization efficiency of intercropping common bean with maize over sole cropping of each crop. These findings suggested that more lands would be required in the monoculture of either of the component crops to produce the same yield obtained from their intercropping [44]. The higher planting density of ~42,000 plants/ha adopted in the present study was similar to what farmers use when growing maize in these areas. However, farmers often sow two plants per hole at a spacing of 60 cm in a row and 80 cm between rows instead of a single plant spaced 30 cm from another in a row. This causes competition between the maize plants, and the same plants might have competition from the companion bean plant. Similar competitions due to planting densities might have affected the yields of both maize and bean crops that might lessen the impact of intercropping. Also, this may render farmers not to use intercropping due to reduction in maize yields (a prioritized staple and revenue crop), and the practice increases labor demands for planting and harvesting of crops in intercrops [18]. Based on the findings of a review synthesized by Nassary et al. [18], the findings of the present study would also be translated to other (similar) regions. However, the overall increase in total yield and the return from labor due to field operations under similar settings remain to be an area of further investigation.

5. Conclusions

In the present article, we summarized the results of two years of field experiments at sites differing in altitude and, therefore, in soils, rainfall amount and distribution, temperature, and other environmental effects. The growth of three maize varieties, two bean varieties, and intercrop systems with maize and bean were tested for yield and yield components. The productivity of a common bean was importantly determined by the main effects of cropping seasons, agro-ecological zones, and well designed bean-maize mixtures relative to bean monoculture. The performance of the beans with maize intercrop was very good, probably, taking into consideration that the number of bean plants was only

50% compared to the bean field plus maize, where there is some competition from the maize plants. This study showed high variability of yields between years plus the almost total failure of the beans in intercrop systems in 2015 in the lower zone and 2016 in the middle zone. The strong variability in yields between years is a more important focus concerning the reliable food supply and income of smallholder farms. However, in order to be able to recommend an intercrop system for a certain altitude, some more trials and more years of experience would be very valuable.

Author Contributions: Conceptualization, P.A.N., F.B., and E.K.N.; methodology, P.A.N., F.B., and E.K.N.; software, E.K.N.; validation, P.A.N., F.B., and E.K.N.; formal analysis, E.K.N.; investigation, P.A.N., F.B., and E.K.N.; resources, P.A.N. and E.K.N.; data collection and analysis, E.K.N.; writing—original draft preparation, P.A.N., F.B., and E.K.N.; writing—review and editing, P.A.N. and F.B.; visualization, P.A.N. and F.B.; supervision, P.A.N. and F.B.; project administration, P.A.N. and F.B.; funding acquisition, P.A.N. and F.B. All authors have read and agreed to the published version of the manuscript.

Funding: This research was funded by the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation through N2Africa Project: Putting Nitrogen Fixation to Work for Smallholder Farmers in Africa (www.N2Africa.org), a grant to Wageningen University and Research, the Netherlands and the International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA) through the Graduate Research Internship.

Acknowledgments: Author Eliakira Kisetu Nassary is grateful to supervisors, Frederick Baijukya and Patrick Alois Ndakidemi, for their guidance through series of constructive criticisms and field experimentations for which the output of this work is put in place as a manuscript.

Conflicts of Interest: The authors declare that the submitted work was carried out in the absence of any personal, professional, or financial relationships that could potentially be construed as a conflict of interest.

References

1. Raimi, A.; Adeleke, R.; Roopnarain, A. Soil fertility challenges and biofertiliser as a viable alternative for increasing smallholder farmer crop productivity in sub-Saharan Africa. *Cogent Food Agric.* **2017**, *3*, 1400933. [CrossRef]
2. Loboguerrero, A.M.; Campbell, B.M.; Cooper, P.J.M.; Hansen, J.W.; Rosenstock, T.; Wollenberg, E. Food and earth systems, priorities for climate change adaptation and mitigation for agriculture and food systems. *Sustainability* **2019**, *11*, 1372. [CrossRef]
3. Pretty, J.; Toulmin, C.; Williams, S. Sustainable intensification in African agriculture. *Int. J. Agric. Sustain.* **2011**, *9*, 5–24. [CrossRef]
4. Stagnari, F.; Maggio, A.; Galieni, A.; Pisante, M. Multiple benefits of legumes for agriculture sustainability, an overview. *Chem. Biol. Technol. Agric.* **2017**, *4*, 2. [CrossRef]
5. FAO (Food and Agriculture Organization). *How to Feed the World in 2050*; FAO: Rome, Italy, 2009.
6. FAO (Food and Agricultural Organization). *The State of the World's Land and Water Resources for Food and Agriculture, Managing Systems at Risk*; FAO: Rome, Italy; Earthscan: London, UK, 2011.
7. Christou, P.; Savin, R.; Costa-Pierce, B.; Misztal, I.; Whitelaw, B. *Sustainable Food Production*; Springer: New York, NY, USA, 2013; ISBN 978-1-4614-5796-1.
8. Foresight. *The Future of Food and Farming, Challenges and Choices for Global Sustainability. Final Project Report*; Government Office for Science: London, UK, 2011.
9. Food Chain Evaluation Consortium. *Scoping Study. Delivering on EU Food Safety and Nutrition in 2050—Scenarios of Future Change and Policy Responses*; European Commission: Brussels, Belgium, 2014.
10. FAO (Food and Agriculture Organization). *Building a Common Vision for Sustainable Food and Agriculture, Principles and Approaches*; FAO: Rome, Italy, 2014.
11. Foley, J.A.; Ramankutty, N.; Brauman, K.A.; Cassidy, E.S.; Gerber, J.S.; Johnston, M.; Zaks, D.P.M. Solutions for a cultivated planet. *Nature* **2011**, *478*, 337–342. [CrossRef] [PubMed]
12. Vanlauwe, B.; Bationo, A.; Chianu, J.; Giller, K.E.; Merckx, R.; Mokwunye, U.; Ohiokpehai, O.; Pypers, P.; Tabo, R.; Shepherd, K.; et al. Integrated soil fertility management, Operational definition and consequences for implementation and dissemination. *Outlook Agric.* **2011**, *39*, 17–24. [CrossRef]
13. FAO (Food and Agricultural Organization). Introduction to Sustainable Food Systems and Value Chains. 2016. Available online: http://www.fao.org/sustainable-food-value-chain/www.fao.org/about/what-we-do/so4 (accessed on 13 October 2019).

14. Abera, T.; Tana, T.; Pant, L.M. Grain and LER of maize bean intercropping as affected by inorganic and organic fertilizers and population density in western Oromia, Ethiopia. *Asian J. Plant Sci.* **2005**, *4*, 458–465.
15. Hillocks, R.J.; Madata, C.S.; Chirwa, R.; Minja, E.M.; Msolla, S. *Phaseolus* bean improvement in Tanzania, 1959–2005. *Euphytica* **2006**, *150*, 215–231. [CrossRef]
16. Funakawa, S.; Yoshida, H.; Watanabe, T.; Sugihara, S.; Kosaki, T. Soil Fertility Status and Its Determining Factors in Tanzania. In *Soil Health Land Use Management*; InTech – Open Access Publisher: Rijeka, Croatia, 2012; pp. 1–16.
17. Ronner, E.; Descheemaeker, K.; Almekinders, C.J.M.; Ebanyat, P.; Giller, K.E. Farmers' use and adaptation of improved climbing bean production practices in the highlands of Uganda. *Agric. Ecosyst. Environ.* **2018**, *261*, 186–200. [CrossRef]
18. Nassary, E.K.; Baijukya, F.; Ndakidemi, P.A. Sustainable intensification of grain legumes optimizes food security on smallholder farms in sub-Saharan Africa—A review. *Intl. J. Agric. Biol.* **2020**, *23*, 25–41.
19. Keba, H.A. Adaptability evaluation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) genotypes at western Ethiopia. *Adv. Crop Sci. Technol.* **2018**, *6*, 360. [CrossRef]
20. Tittonell, P.; Shepherd, K.D.; Vanlauwe, B.; Giller, K.E. Unravelling the effects of soil and crop management on maize productivity in smallholder agricultural systems of western Kenya—An application of classification and regression tree analysis. *Agric. Ecosys. Environ.* **2008**, *123*, 137–150. [CrossRef]
21. FAOSTAT. FAO Statistics Online Database. Production/Crops—'Beans, Dry', Year 2014. Food and Agriculture Organization. 2014. Available online: http://faostat3.fao.org/home/E (accessed on 10 February 2016).
22. Nassary, E.K.; Baijukya, F.; Ndakidemi, P.A. Productivity of intercropping with maize and common bean over five cropping seasons on smallholder farms of Tanzania. *Europ. J. Agron.* **2020**, *113*, 125964. [CrossRef]
23. Venance, S.K.; Mshenga, P.; Birachi, E.A. Factors influencing on-farm common bean profitability, the case of smallholder bean farmers in Babati District, Tanzania. *J. Econ. Sustain. Dev.* **2016**, *7*, 196–201.
24. Ndakidemi, P.A.; Dakora, F.D.; Nkonya, E.M.; Ringo, D.; Mansoor, H. Yield and economic benefits of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) and soybean (*Glycine max*) inoculation in northern Tanzania. *Australian J. Exp. Agric.* **2006**, *46*, 571–577. [CrossRef]
25. Xavery, P.; Kalyebara, R.; Kasambala, S.; Ngulu, F. *The Impact of Improved Bean Production Technologies in Northern and North Western Tanzania*; Occasional Publication Series No. 43; Pan African Bean Research Alliance, CIAT Africa Region: Kampala, Uganda; Selian Agricultural Research Institute: Arusha, Tanzania, 2006.
26. Baijukya, F.; Wairegi, L.; Giller, K.E.; Zingore, S.; Chikowo, R.; Mapfumo, P. *Maize-Legume Cropping Guide*; Africa Soil Health Consortium: Nairobi, Kenya, © CAB International; 2016; Available online: http//africasoilhealth.cabi.org/wpcms/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/ASHC-English-Maize-A5-colour-lowres.pdf (accessed on 12 September 2018).
27. Ronner, E.; Giller, K.E. Background Information on Agronomy, Farming Systems and Ongoing Projects on Grain Legumes in Tanzania; Wageningen, the Netherlands. 2013, p. 3. Available online: http//www.N2Africa.org (accessed on 18 July 2017).
28. Mutungamiri, A.; Mariga, I.K.; Chivhinge, A.O. Evaluation of maize (*Zea mays* L.) cultivars and density for dryland maize-bean intercropping. *Trop. Agric.* **2001**, *78*, 8–12.
29. Chipomho, J.; Mapope, N.; Masuka, B.; Ngezimana, W.; Chipomho, C. The influence of cropping systems and maize-bean intercrop spatial patterns on companion crop yield, weed density and biomass. *Intl. J. Agric. Crop Sci.* **2015**, *8*, 697–705.
30. Franke, A.C.; Baijukya, F.; Kantengwa, S.; Reckling, M.; Vanlauwe, B.; Giller, K.E. Poor farmers—Poor yields, socio-economic, soil fertility and crop management indicators affecting climbing bean productivity in northern Rwanda. *Exp. Agric.* **2016**. [CrossRef]
31. Hardarson, G.; Bliss, F.A.; Cigales-Rivero, M.R.; Henson, R.A.; Kipe-Nolt, J.A.; Longeri, L.; Manrique, A.; Pena-Cabriales, J.J.; Pereira, P.A.A.; Sanabria, C.A.; et al. Genotypic variation in biological nitrogen fixation by common bean. *Plant Soil* **1993**, *152*, 59–70. [CrossRef]
32. Graham, P.H.; Vance, C.P. Legumes, Importance and constraints to greater use. *Plant Physiol.* **2003**, *131*, 872–877. [CrossRef]
33. Kermah, M.; Franke, A.C.; Adjei-Nsiah, S.; Ahiabor, B.D.K.; Abaidoo, R.C.; Giller, K.E. Legume–maize rotation or relay? Options for ecological intensification of smallholder farms in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. Cambridge University Press 2018. *Exp. Agric.* **2018**, 1–19. [CrossRef]

34. Mowo, J.G.; Janssen, B.H.; Oenema, O.; German, L.A.; Mrema, J.P.; Shemdoe, R.S. Soil fertility evaluation and management by smallholder farmer communities in northern Tanzania. *Agric. Ecosys. Environ.* **2006**, *116*, 47–59. [CrossRef]
35. Iannetta, P.P.M.; Begg, G.; James, E.K.; Smith, B.; Davies, C.; Karley, A.; Lopez Del Egido, L.; Hawes, C.; Young, M.; Ramsay, G.; et al. Sustainable intensification, a pivotal role for legume supported crop systems. *Asp. Appl. Biol.* **2013**, *121*, 73–82.
36. Vanlauwe, B.; Coyne, D.; Gockowski, J.; Hauser, S.; Huising, J.; Masso, C.; Nziguheba, G.; Schut, M.; van Asten, P. Sustainable intensification and the African smallholder farmer. *Curr. Opin. Environ. Sustain.* **2014**, *8*, 15–22. [CrossRef]
37. Rusinamhodzi, L.; Corbeels, M.; Nyamangara, J.; Giller, K.E. Maize-grain legume intercropping as an attractive option for ecological intensification that reduces climatic risk for smallholder farmers in central Mozambique. *Field Crops Res.* **2012**, *136*, 12–22. [CrossRef]
38. Kermah, M.; Franke, A.C.; Adjei-Nsiah, S.; Ahiabor, B.D.K.; Abaidoo, R.C.; Giller, K.E. Maize-grain legume intercropping for enhanced resource use efficiency and crop productivity in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. *Field Crops Res.* **2017**, *213*, 38–50. [CrossRef]
39. Lithourgidis, A.S.; Dordas, C.A.; Damalas, C.A.; Vlachostergios, D.N. Annual intercrops, an alternative pathway for sustainable agriculture. *Aust. J. Crop Sci.* **2011**, *5*, 396–410.
40. Hauggaard-Nielsen, H.; Jørnsgaard, B.; Kinane, J.; Jensen, E.S. Grain legume-cereal intercropping, The practical application of diversity, competition and facilitation in arable and organic cropping systems. *Renew. Agric. Food Syst.* **2001**, *23*, 3–12. [CrossRef]
41. Brooker, R.W.; Bennett, A.E.; Cong, W.-F.; Daniell, T.J.; George, T.S.; Hallett, P.D.; Hawes, C.; Iannetta, P.P.M.; Jones, H.G.; Karley, A.J.; et al. Improving intercropping, a synthesis of research in agronomy, plant physiology and ecology. *New Phytol.* **2015**, *206*, 107–117. [CrossRef]
42. Hai District Profile; Hai District Socio-Economic Profile. *A Joint Publication by Hai District and Kilimanjaro Region*; Hai District Report; Hai District Profile, Hai District Socio-Economic Profile: Moshi, Tanzania, 2011; p. 53.
43. Mowo, J.G.; Floor, J.; Kaihura, F.B.S.; Magoggo, J.P. *Review of Fertilizer Recommendations in Tanzania, Part 2. National Soil Services Report F9*; National Service Soil Fertility Report F9; ARI-Mlingano: Tanga, Tanzania, 1993; p. 116. Available online: http://library.wur.nl/WebQuery/file/isric/fulltext/isricu_i13556_001.pdf (accessed on 12 January 2015).
44. Willey, R.W. Intercropping: Its importance and research needs. Competition and yield advantage. *Field Crops Res.* **1979**, *32*, 1–10.
45. O'Leary, N.; Smith, E. Uncovering corn adaptation to intercrop with bean by selecting for system yield in the intercrop environment. *J. Sustain. Agric.* **2004**, *24*, 109–121. [CrossRef]
46. Matusso, J.M.M.; Mugwe, J.N.; Mucheru-Muna, M. Effects of different maize (*Zea mays* L.)—Soybean (*Glycine max* (L.) Merill) intercropping patterns on yields, light interception and leaf area index in Embu West and Tigania East sub counties, Kenya. *Academic Res. J. Agric. Sci. Res.* **2014**, *2*, 6–21.
47. Mucheru-Muna, M.; Mugendi, D.N.; Pypers, P.; Mugwe, J.; Vanlauwe, B.; Merckx, R.; Kungu, J.B. Increasing productivity through maize-legume intercropping in Central Kenya. In *Innovations as Key to the Green Revolution in Africa, Exploring the Scientific Facts*; Bationo, A., Waswa, B., Okeyo, J.M., Maina, F., Kihara, J., Eds.; Springer Science & Business Media B.V., Springer Dordrecht Heidelberg: London, UK, 2011; pp. 843–858.
48. Karuma, A.N.; Gachene, C.K.K.; Gicheru, P.T.; Mtakwa, P.W.; Amuri, N. Effects of tillage and cropping systems on maize and beans yield and selected yield components in a semi-arid area of Kenya. *Trop. Subtrop. Agroecosys.* **2016**, *19*, 167–179.
49. Mekbib, F. Yield stability in common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) genotypes. *Euphytica* **2003**, *130*, 147–153. [CrossRef]
50. Zhang, F.; Shen, J.; Zhang, J.; Zuo, Y.; Li, L.; Chen, X. Rhizosphere processes and management for improving nutrient use efficiency and crop productivity, implications for China. *Adv. Agron.* **2010**, *107*, 1–32.
51. Dotaniya, M.L.; Prasad, D.; Meena, H.M.; Jajoria, D.K.; Narolia, G.P.; Pingoliya, K.K.; Meena, O.P.; Kumar, K.; Meena, B.P.; Ram, A.; et al. Influence of phytosiderophore on iron and zinc uptake and rhizospheric microbial activity. *Afr. J. Microbiol. Res.* **2013**, *51*, 5781–5788.

52. Atuahene-Amankwa, G.; Falk, D.E.; Beattie, A.D.; Michaels, T.E. Early generation testing of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) populations in sole crop and in maize/bean intercrop. *Can. J. Plant Sci.* **1998**, *78*, 583–588. [CrossRef]
53. Mebrahtu, T.; Andebrhan, T.; Mohamed, A. Environmental effects on yield and agronomic traits of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.). *Va. J. Sci.* **2001**, *52*, 1.
54. Woolley, J.N.; Rodriguez, W. Cultivar × cropping system interactions in relay and row intercropping of bush beans with different maize plant types. *Exp. Agric.* **1987**, *23*, 181–192. [CrossRef]
55. Vendelbo, N.M.; Thomma, B.; Baijukya, F.; Giller, K.E. Effect of cropping system design on severity of biotic stresses in common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) and maize (*Zea mays* L.) in Northern Tanzania. In *Master Internship Plant Sciences*; Wageningen University and Research: Wageningen, The Netherlands, 2017; p. 38.
56. Alemayehu, D.; Shumi, D.; Afeta, T. Effect of variety and time of intercropping of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) with maize (*Zea mays* L.) on yield components and yields of associated crops and productivity of the system at mid-land of Guji, Southern Ethiopia. *Adv. Crop Sci. Tech.* **2018**, *6*, 324. [CrossRef]
57. Saban, Y.; Mehmt, A.; Mustafa, E. Identification of advantages of maize legume intercropping over solitary cropping through competition indices in the east mediterranean region. *Turk. J. Agric.* **2007**, *32*, 111–119.

European Journal of Agronomy 113 (2020) 125964

Contents lists available at ScienceDirect

European Journal of Agronomy

journal homepage: www.elsevier.com/locate/eja

Productivity of intercropping with maize and common bean over five cropping seasons on smallholder farms of Tanzania

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary[a,*], Frederick Baijukya[b], Patrick Alois Ndakidemi[a]

[a] School of Life Sciences and Bioengineering, The Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology (NM-AIST), P.O. Box 447, Arusha, Tanzania
[b] International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA), P.O. Box 34441, Dar es Salaam, Tanzania

ARTICLE INFO

Keywords:
Agricultural systems
Food crops
Smallholders
Tanzania

ABSTRACT

Intercropping with maize (*Zea mays* L.) and common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) is one of the widely used practices of producing food crops on smallholder farms in Sub-Saharan Africa (SSA). However, the knowledge on the options toward intensification of available practices in order to optimize systems productivity using intercrops is generally lacking. Therefore, this study evaluated the effects of intercropping, cropping seasons, and different varieties of common bean on productivity of the maize-common bean based intercrop through 5 cropping seasons from 2015 to 2017. Experimental site is located at 03°18′03.74″ S and 37°12′13.94″ E and an altitude of 956 m above sea level in the northern highlands of Tanzania. Hybrid maize Dekalb brand (DK 8031) and two varieties of common bean (improved *Lyamungu 90* and local *Mkanamna*) were used. The treatments within a replicate were: (1) sole crops: (i) maize, (ii) local bean, (iii) improved bean, and (2) intercrops: (i) maize + local bean, (ii) maize + improved bean. Interaction and individual effects of cropping seasons (S) (periods of years – short and long rains), varieties of common bean (V), and cropping systems (C) (sole and intercrop) were studied. Results indicated that S × V interaction was significant on bean grain yield and 100-seed weight. Improved bean outweighed the local bean with grain yields ranging from 2.2–3.5 t ha^{-1} and 0.2–2.5 t ha^{-1}, respectively. The effect of S was significant on all measured variables in beans and the effect of M was only significant on total biomass. Further, S significantly affected all measured variables in maize and grain yields ranged from 2.3–2.6 t ha^{-1}. *In maize, correlations were strong ($r = 0.48^*$; $P = 0.0325$) between maize* grain yield and ground coverage of leaf canopy measured 42–56 days after sowing. The land equivalent ratios (LERs) for maize intercropped with improved and local beans were 1.48 and 1.55, respectively but LER values did not differ significantly between bean varieties. In this study, both common bean varieties were sown simultaneously with the maize, which might have resulted in their differential performance. It is recommended that studies are conducted to evaluate time of introducing this legume crop to a maize system such as early sowing, sowing mid in the season after a maize crop is well established, and sowing late in the season when the leaves in maize plant have started to senesce.

1. Introduction

Maize (*Zea mays* L.) and common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) are important food and cash crops cultivated for subsistence on smallholder farms in many parts of the world, including Sub-Saharan Africa (Baijukya et al., 2016; Rurangwa et al., 2018). Common bean ranks third the most important food grain legume after soybean and peanut worldwide with nutritional and economic value to human and feed to livestock (Maingi et al., 2001). Common bean also improves soil fertility through fixation of atmospheric N_2 in symbiosis with rhizobia (Manrique et al., 1993; Tsai et al., 1993; Bedoussac et al., 2015; Latati et al., 2016). It is thought that intercropping with maize and common bean would present an alternative to monoculture of maize and common bean as part of sustainable systems intensification on smallholder farms (Lunze et al., 2007; Kermah et al., 2018).

Intercropping is one of the most prominent cultivation systems of smallholder farmers due to shortage of land, with individually owned pieces of land rarely exceeding 1.5 ha (Lunze et al., 2002, 2012), and the practice ensures avoidance of risks associated with complete crop failure (Giller, 2001). Production of common bean is highest in the densely populated highlands of Eastern and Central Africa (Wortmann et al., 1998). For example, on the area basis, common bean is partly sown as sole crop (22 %) and in intercrops with maize (43 %), bananas (15 %), root and tuber crops (13 %), and other crops (7 %) (Wortmann

---

* Corresponding author.
E-mail address: keliakira@yahoo.com (E.K. Nassary).

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2019.125964
Received 25 May 2019; Received in revised form 11 October 2019; Accepted 17 October 2019
Available online 14 November 2019

et al., 1998). The return from component crops when cultivated in an association is compared with the more valuable of the sole crops as the practice may result in yield reduction (Willey, 1979; Santalla et al., 2001; Lithourgidis et al., 2011; Bedoussac et al., 2015). Kermah et al. (2018) indicated that farmers are often concerned with high labour demand and the general yield reduction of the main crop in cereal-legume intercropping compared with sole cropping.

Intercropping of common bean with maize has advantage of controlling diseases and insect pest (Fininsa, 1999; Chen et al., 2004). Intercropping results in high overall system productivity on a given piece of land due to efficient use of the available plant growth resources (Pretty and Bharucha, 2014; Brooker et al., 2015). The overall productivity of intercrops is attributed to the differences in acquisition and utilization of growth resources such as nutrients, moisture, and light interception (Giller, 2001; Yu et al., 2016). The component crops also exhibit various mechanisms in resource acquisitions and utilizations such as complementarities, facilitation, and resource sharing (Dhima et al., 2007; Bedoussac et al., 2015; Brooker et al., 2015; Kermah et al., 2018). Most studies on intercrops have been run over a short period making it difficult to realize the long-term effect of the practice on crop productivity and sustainable soil fertility management from a legume crop (Ofori and Stern, 1987; Jensen, 1996). The mechanisms associated with increase in yield due to enhanced nitrogen nutrition of the cereal crop sown in association with a grain legume are widely reported (Danso et al., 1993; Connolly et al., 2001; Giller, 2001; Bedoussac et al., 2015; Brooker et al., 2015). This is also shown by few studies (Giller et al., 1998; Ndakidemi et al., 2006) that have assessed the productivity of cereals and grain legumes when sown in intercrops in the northern highlands of Tanzania.

Options for intensification of intercrops are manifold: - (1) substituting the improved to the local varieties of grain legumes, and (2) timing of introducing early and late-maturing crops. Others are: (3) modification of the spacing between rows of the two crops and that of the same crop within rows, and (4) choosing compatible crops (Chu et al., 2004; Prasad and Brook, 2005). Even so, the knowledge on the effect of different varieties of non-climbing bean on intercrop productivity is generally lacking in smallholder farms of Tanzania despite the wide use of these beans (Hillocks et al., 2006). In addition, the productivity of intercrops that involve improved bean varieties relative to the local bean varieties under field conditions has not been studied (Baijukya et al., 2016). Therefore, the objectives of this study were to evaluate the effects of: (i) intercropping, (ii) cropping seasons, and (iii) common bean varieties on productivity of intercrops on smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzania.

2. Materials and methods

2.1. Site description

This study was conducted at Kimashuku site/village in Hai district, Kilimanjaro region. This site meets characteristics of the major agro-ecological zone in the northern highlands of Tanzania. The coordinates of the experimental site are 03°18′03.74″ S and 37°12′13.94″ E and an altitude of 956 m above sea level. Based on previous studies (Funakawa et al., 2012; Ronner and Giller, 2013; Thuijsman et al., 2017), the trial site is seen to represent the conditions found in a middle zone which ranges from 900 to 1350 m above sea level. The district is characterized by bimodal rain seasons, which are long rainy season experienced from March to June and short rainy season from July to December (Funakawa et al., 2012).

The parent materials of the soils in the experimental site are volcanic ash characterized by high weathering and poor fertility status (Szilas et al., 2005; Funakawa et al., 2012). However, before installation of experiments in 2015, routine soil characterization indicated that the soils in the experimental site are generally moderately acid in reaction (pH 5.6–6.0) and very low in available phosphorus (P) (< 7 mg kg^{-1} soil). Total nitrogen (N) is very low to low (< 0.2 %) and organic carbon and organic matter ranges are very low to low (< 2 %, and < 7 %, respectively). Exchangeable bases ($cmol_{(+)}$ kg^{-1} soil) is very high (> 5.0) in calcium (Ca), medium (0.31–0.70) in magnesium (Mg), low (0.20–0.40) in potassium (K) and sodium (Na) (0.3–1.0). In addition, the solubility of micronutrients (mg kg^{-1} soil) in the soil is high for zinc (Zn) (> 1), iron (Fe) (> 4.5), and manganese (Mn) (> 1) but low/deficient (0–0.4) in copper (Cu). This study was purposely concentrated in the middle zone following the findings of a previous study for which its experiments were installed in three agro-ecological zones namely the lower 843 m (< 900 m), the middle 956 m (900–1650 m), and the upper 1743 m (1650–1800 m) zones (Thuijsman et al., 2017). Similar information was obtained from a survey conducted by Ronner and Giller (2013).

2.2. Field layout and experimentation

This experiment was repeated for five consecutive cropping seasons i.e. two long and short rainy seasons in 2015 and 2016 and one long rainy season in 2017, although all common bean plants died in season four during the 2016 short rainy season before attaining maturity due to unfavourable weather and shortage of water for irrigation. In this experiment the exact site and setup of treatments was always at the same place throughout the period of experimentation. Field experiment was based on the randomized complete block design (RCBD) such that the individual treatments were all run within one cropping season in four replicates. The treatments within a replicate were: (1) sole crops: (i) sole maize, (ii) sole local bean variety *Mkanamna*, (iii) improved bean variety *Lyamungu* 90, and (2) intercrops: (i) maize + local bean variety *Mkanamna*, (ii) maize + improved bean variety *Lyamungu* 90. Maize and common bean are both cultivated for the use as staple and cash crops. Each experimental plot measured 5 m × 3.2 m with a path of 1 m between replicates. A single maize or common bean seed was sown in each planting hole after germination tests, which were above 96 %. Hybrid maize seed Dekalb brand DK8031 was sown at a spacing of 80 cm between rows and 30 cm in a row. Therefore, there were 5 rows in a plot, 17 plants in a row, and total of 85 plants in each plot equivalent to 53,125 maize plants/ha. The populations of maize plants were not altered in plots where common bean was included as a component crop. In sole/monoculture common bean, seed was sown at a spacing of 40 cm between rows and 10 cm in a row making total of 459 plants in a plot equivalent to 286,875 bean plants/ha. In plots where both maize and common bean were cultivated as intercrops the respective bean varieties were sown between maize rows and there were 4 common bean rows and total of 204 bean plants in such a plot equivalent to 127,500 bean plants/ha. In the first cropping season sowing was done on 26 March 2015 during long rains and harvesting of common bean and maize was on 29 June and 15 August 2015, respectively. In the second cropping season, sowing was on 13 November 2015 and harvesting of common bean and maize was 9 February and 5 March, respectively. During the third cropping season which was 2016 long rains, sowing was done on 30 April 2016 and harvesting was done on 25 July for common bean and 18 August for maize. The fourth cropping season was 2016/2017 short rains in which sowing was done on 5 November 2016 and harvesting of maize was 12 February 2017. Further, sowing during the fifth cropping season 2017 long rains was on 9 April 2017 and harvesting of common bean and maize was 15 July and 23 August 2017, respectively. Triple superphosphate (TSP, 46 % P_2O_5) fertilizer at a rate equivalent to 25 kg P ha^{-1} was applied in each planting hole at sowing. Urea (46 % N) fertilizer at a rate equivalent to 120 kg N ha^{-1} was applied around each maize plant at 21 days after sowing (Mowo et al., 1993). In addition, hoe/hand weeding and irrigation of plants were performed. Pest and disease management was done by spraying the plants with DUDUBA 450 EC (a.i. Cypermethrin 10 % + Chlorpyrifos 35 %) an organophosphate pesticide plus pyrethroids manufactured by Bajuta International (T) Ltd, Tanzania. The

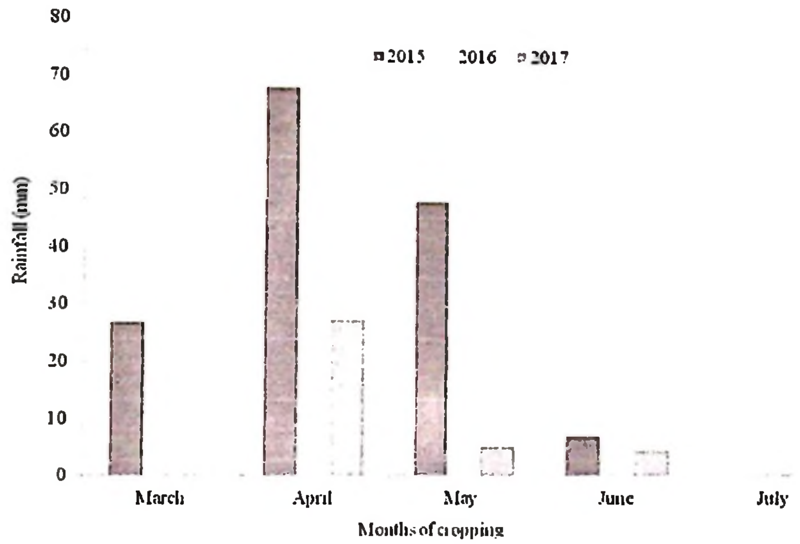


Fig. 1. Mean monthly rainfall in the experimental site during the crop growth periods of 2015, 2016, and 2017 long rainy seasons.

practice involved mixing 2 ml of a chemical with 40 l of water in a tank and sprayed to all experimental plots using knapsack sprayer. Spraying was repeated 21 days after the first spray and this was only in 2016 long rainy season.

2.3. *Rainfall during crop growing period*

Rainfall data was recorded using rain gauge throughout the period of plant growth in the field. Fig. 1 presents rainfall data collected during the 2015, 2016, and 2017 long rainy seasons when the crops were in the field. However, during the 2015/2016 short rainy season, rainfall data was collected only in November soon after sowing, which was supplemented with irrigation throughout the crop growth period. Rainfall during the 2015/2016 short rainy season is also not presented graphically as the mean was 6.04 mm recorded from 16 to 18 November and the sowing was done on 13 November 2015. Supplemental irrigation was done throughout the growing period of crops. The 2016 short rainy season was completely dry and plants were irrigated.

2.4. *Data collection*

Plant growth characteristics including plant height and ground coverage by the leaf canopy were measured on weekly basis when the plants were 42 days old until no further increase. In each plot plants from inner rows were identified and marked with a blue-coloured string for which the measurements were consistently taken. In monoculture common bean, only plants in the inner 7 rows (total of 35 plants) were randomly selected and marked for measurements. However, in common bean intercropped with maize, plants from 2 inner most rows (total of 15 plants) were randomly selected for measurements. In maize, 11 plants from the inner 3 rows were marked and used for the study. In all plots, neighbouring 3 plants in each row were left as buffer zone to reduce edge and/or neighbour effects caused by potentially strong interaction between treatments in competition for light, water or nutrients – results of these plants are presented as supplementary material of this manuscript. The actual harvest area for maize was 3.9 m × 2.4 m (9.36 m^2) and for common bean monoculture is 3.9 m × 2.8 m (10.92 m^2) and common bean intercropped with maize is 3.9 m × 1.6 m (6.24 m^2). In taking data for common bean at harvest, plants were harvested and weighed for total weight (stover plus grains), threshed and grains weighed for yield determination. Of the harvested plants, 10 plants were randomly selected and counting of pods was done in each plant before threshing. Counting of seeds in each pod was done after threshing of pods. The measurement of data in maize at harvest followed the same procedures as for common bean.

2.5. *Statistical analyses*

GenStat Discovery Edition 4 was used for analysis of variance. For common bean, the factors were cropping seasons (2015–2017), cropping systems (monoculture and intercrop) and common bean varieties (improved and local). Since only one maize variety was used, the factors were cropping seasons and cropping systems. To isolate effects of treatments a post-hoc Tukey's-HSD test at a threshold of 5 % was used. The influence of plant growth characteristics on grain yields was evaluated by correlation analysis. Plant growth characteristics (plant height, ground coverage) and yield components (pods, seeds, total biomass) were used to test significance of correlations with grain yields depending on cropping systems of maize and common bean. Means of treatments across replicates were used for calculating the correlations. The biological efficiency and productivity of different maize and common bean variety mixtures were compared by the partial (individual crop's) land equivalent ratio (LER) and the total LER (Mead and Willey, 1980; Mead and Riley, 1981); the formula used is:

$$LER = PLER_{maize} + PLER_{common\ bean} \tag{1}$$

With,

$$PLER_{maize} = \frac{Yield\ of\ maize\ in\ intercrop}{Yield\ of\ maize\ in\ monoculture} \tag{2}$$

$$PLER_{common\ bean} = \frac{Yield\ of\ common\ bean\ in\ intercrop}{Yield\ of\ common\ bean\ in\ monoculture} \tag{3}$$

Where *PLER* is the partial land equivalent ratio of maize or common bean.

3. Results

3.1. *Effect of cropping seasons, cropping systems and bean varieties on performance of common bean*

Results of common bean performance are presented in Table 1 and Figs. 2–5. There was no significant effect of cropping seasons, cropping systems and common bean varieties interaction on total biomass, number of pods per common bean plant, number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, and bean grain yield. There was significant ($P < .001$)

Table 1
Grain yield and yield components measured in common bean as affected by the cropping seasons, cropping systems, varieties of common bean, and their interactions.

Factors	Treatments	Measured variables in common bean				
		Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)	Yield (t ha^{-1})
Cropping seasons (S)	2015 – Long rainy season	11.0c	9.0b	2.7a	35.1bc	3.0d
	2015 – Short rainy season	4.9b	4.2a	2.3a	28.6a	2.0c
	2016 – Long rainy season	3.0ab	5.4a	3.1a	40.4c	1.3b
	2017 – Long rainy season	0.5a	4.8a	2.3a	29.5ab	0.2a
Cropping systems (C)	Monoculture	4.03a	6.8a	2.5a	33.63a	1.6a
	Intercropping	5.65b	4.9a	2.6a	33.19a	1.7a
Common bean varieties (V)	Improved bean *Lyamungu 90*	3.9a	3.8a	2.0a	44.27b	1.60a
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	5.8b	7.9b	3.2b	22.55a	1.63a
3 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)						
S		33.68***	6.37*	1.41ns	8.59**	61.29***
C		7.28*	4.26ns	0.09ns	0.08ns	1.92ns
V		17.69***	37.38***	17.1***	260.45***	0.04ns
S × C		2.03ns	0.76ns	0.11ns	0.16ns	12.1***
S × V		2.19ns	0.31ns	1.3ns	7.44**	8.62***
C × V		5.43*	7.53*	0.001ns	0.71ns	0.16ns
S × C × V		1.17ns	2.06ns	0.62ns	0.13ns	0.68ns

Means in a column for each measured variables bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; *, **, *** and ns are < 0.05, < 0.01, < 0.001, and not significant, respectively.

effect of cropping seasons on bean total biomass and bean grain yield, 100-seed weight ($P = 0.005$), and number of pods per bean plant ($P = 0.013$). The 2015 long rainy season was superior to other cropping seasons for the bean total biomass (11 t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant (9) and bean grain yield (3.0 t ha^{-1}). The 100-seed weight was higher in both 2015 (35.1 g) and 2016 (40.4 g) long rainy seasons compared with the 2015 short (28.6 g) and the 2016 long (29.5 g) rainy seasons (Table 1).

The effect of common bean varieties was significant ($P < .001$) on total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, and the number of seeds per pod but not significant ($P = 0.842$) on bean grain yields. The local bean variety *Mkanamna* outperformed the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* in total biomass (5.8 t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant (8), number of seeds per pod (3), and bean grain yield (1.63 t ha^{-1}). Cropping systems were significant ($P = 0.019$) on total biomass of common bean (Table 1). The interaction between cropping seasons and common bean varieties was significant on bean grain yield ($P < .001$) and 100-seed weight ($P = 0.001$). Significantly ($P = 0.001$) larger 100-seed weights of 54.4 and 49.1 g in improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* were obtained during the 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons, respectively compared with 100-seed weights obtained in 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons (Table 1). Significantly ($P < .001$) larger bean grain yields of 3.5 and 2.2 t ha^{-1} were obtained in improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* compared with 2.5 and 1.9 t ha^{-1} in local bean variety *Mkanamna* during the 2015 long and short rainy seasons. The lowest grain yields in both improved and local bean varieties were recorded during 2016 and 2017 long rainy seasons (Fig. 2).

Cropping seasons and cropping systems interaction was significant ($P < .001$) on bean grain yield and total biomass ($P = 0.014$). Significantly ($P = 0.014$) larger bean total biomass (13.7 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in monoculture beans during 2015 long rainy season. Total biomass of bean obtained from intercropping and monoculture during 2015 (3.9 t ha^{-1}) short and 2016 (3.3 t ha^{-1}) long rainy seasons was not statistically different (Fig. 3). On the other hand, significantly ($P < .001$) larger bean grain yield was 3.2 t ha^{-1} in monoculture and 2.8 t ha^{-1} in intercropping during 2015 long rainy season compared with grain yields obtained in other cropping seasons. The lowest bean grain yields were 0.9 t ha^{-1} in intercropped bean during 2016 long rainy season and 0.2 t ha^{-1} in monoculture bean during 2017 long rainy season (Fig. 4). The effect of bean varieties and cropping systems interaction was significant ($P = 0.012$) on the number of pods per individual bean plant. The larger number of pods per bean plant was 10 in monoculture local bean. The lowest number of pods per bean plant was 4 in improved bean in monoculture and/or intercrop with maize (Fig. 5).

Improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* in monoculture had positive

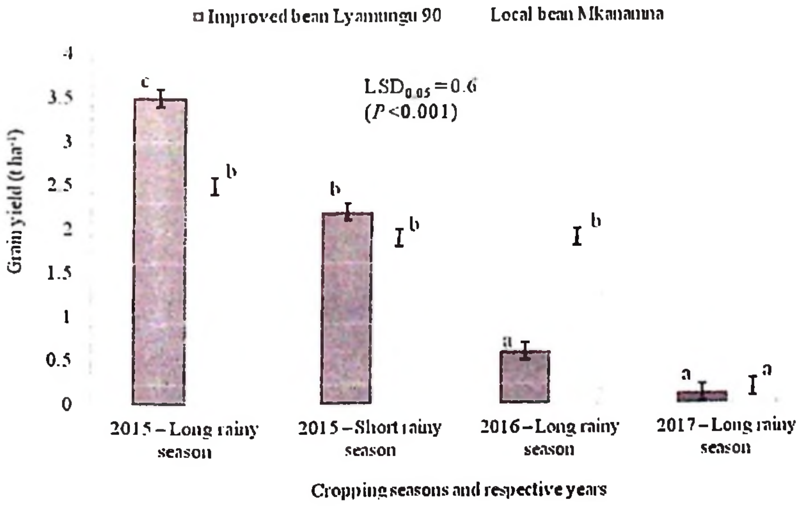


Fig. 2. Grain yields (t ha^{-1}) of common bean as affected by cropping seasons and common bean varieties interaction. Only 4 cropping seasons are presented as no common bean were harvested during the 2016 short rainy season due to excessive drought. Different letters on bars indicate that the treatment means differ significantly.

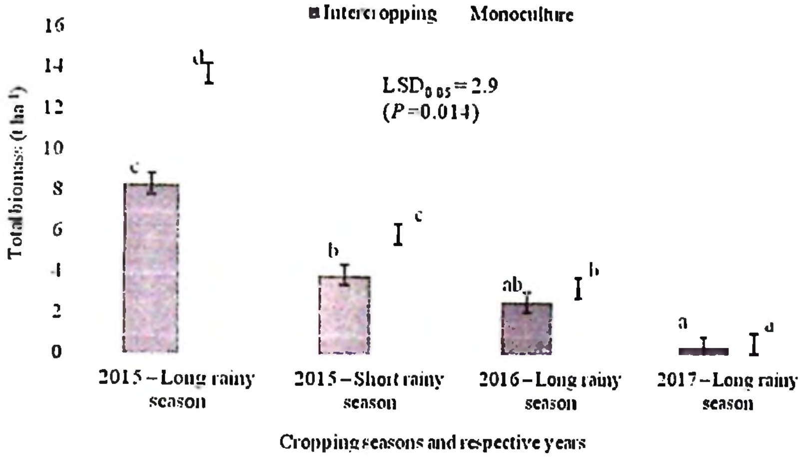


Fig. 3. Total biomass (t ha^{-1}) of common bean as affected by the cropping seasons and cropping systems interaction. Only 4 cropping seasons are presented as no common bean were harvested during the 2016 short rainy season due to excessive drought. Different letters on bars indicate that the treatment means differ significantly.

and significant correlation between total biomass and bean grain yield ($r = 0.85^{***}$; $P = 0.0001$). Bean grain yield also correlated positively and significantly with ground coverage by leaf canopy at week 6 after sowing ($r = 0.70^{**}$; $P = 0.0035$). Positive and significant correlation ($r = 0.59^{*}$; $P = 0.0195$) was between bean grain yield and number of pods per bean plant (Table 2). In addition, positive and significant correlations between bean grain yield with total biomass ($r = 0.81^{***}$; $P = 0.0001$) and number of pods per bean plant ($r = 0.56^{*}$; $P = 0.024$) were observed in improved bean intercropped with maize (Table 3). Positive and significant correlations between bean grain yield with total biomass ($r = 0.67^{**}$; $P = 0.0043$) and ground coverage at weeks 6 ($r = 0.77^{***}$; $P = 0.0004$) and 7 ($r = 0.76^{***}$; $P = 0.0006$) after sowing were obtained in local bean intercropped with maize (Table 4).

3.2. Effect of cropping seasons and cropping systems on performance of maize

Cropping seasons were significant ($P < .001$) on 100-seed weight and maize grain yield, and maize total biomass ($P = 0.002$). The largest total biomass of maize (6.8 and 6.6 t ha^{-1}) was obtained during 2016 short and 2017 long rainy seasons, respectively. The smallest total biomass of maize (3.2 t ha^{-1}) was recorded during 2015 long rainy season. The largest weight of 100-seed was 39.0 g obtained in 2017 long rainy season. All long rainy seasons and 2015 short rainy season recorded significantly larger maize grain yields ranging from 2.3 to 2.6 t ha^{-1} as opposed to the smallest maize grain yield (0.8 t ha^{-1}) obtained in 2016 short rainy season. Cropping systems were not significant on total biomass of maize, 100-seed weight, and maize grain yield. Further, there was no significant effect of the interaction of cropping seasons and cropping systems on total biomass of maize, 100-seed weight, and maize grain yield (Table 5).

Positive and significant correlation ($r = 0.48^{*}$; $P = 0.0325$) was obtained between maize grain yield and ground coverage by leaf canopy at week 7 after sowing in monoculture maize (Table 6). Positive and significant correlation ($r = 0.63^{**}$; $P = 0.0036$) was also observed between 100-seed weight and total biomass of maize in maize intercropped with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* (Table 7).

3.3. Assessing land use benefits derived from intercrops

The PLERs and overall LER were assessed to derive land benefits associated with intercrops of maize and the local bean variety *Mkanamna* and improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. The LER in intercrops ranged from 1.39 to 1.60 throughout the cropping seasons of maize and the two varieties of common bean. However, the LER of both long and short rainy seasons in 2015 were above 50 %. Based on the cropping systems, intercropping maize with the local bean yielded LER of 1.55, which is in line with the LER recorded in 2015 cropping seasons. The LER obtained in intercrop of maize with improved bean was 1.48 (Table 8).

4. Discussion

In assessing the performance of common bean, the significant interaction effect of cropping seasons and bean varieties on bean grain yield and 100-seed weight indicates that the effect of cropping systems

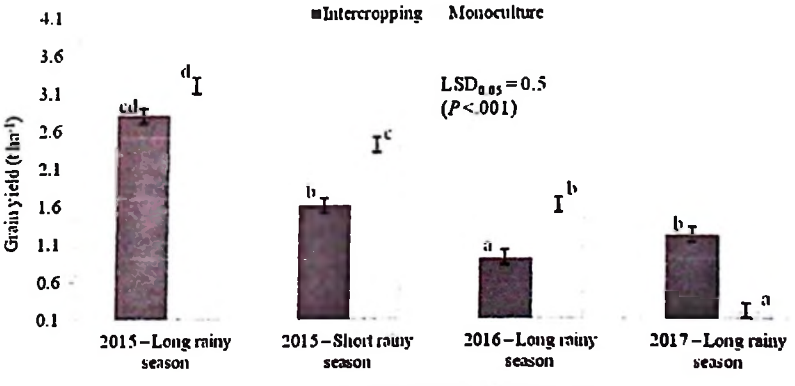


Fig. 4. Grain yields (t ha^{-1}) of common bean as affected by the interaction of cropping seasons and the cropping systems. Only 4 cropping seasons are presented as no common bean harvested during the 2016 short rainy season due to excessive drought. Different letters on bars indicate that the treatment means differ significantly.

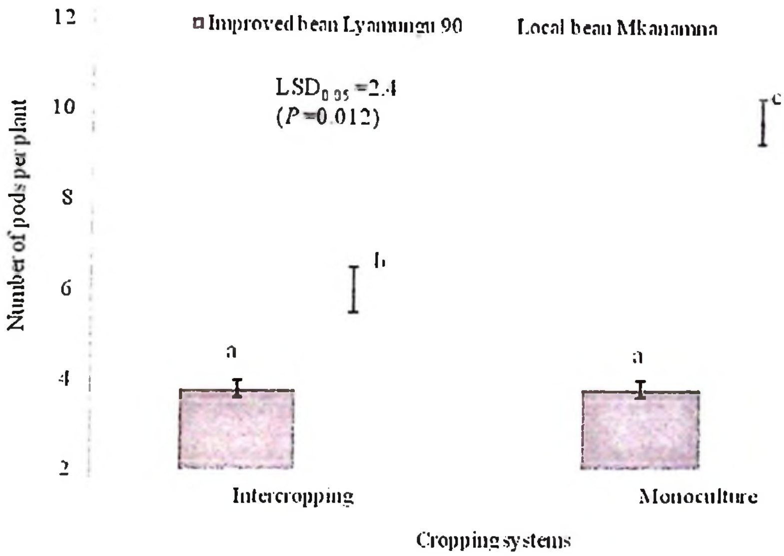


Fig. 5. Number of pods per individual common bean plant as affected by the interaction of bean variety and the cropping seasons. Different letters on bars indicate that the treatment means differ significantly.

Table 2

Relationships of the measured variables for the monoculture improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* for the measurements taken over four cropping seasons at 15 ° of freedom (d.f.).

Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)

Measured variables		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1	100-seed wt (g)	1								
2	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.14	1							
3	GC at Week 6	0.53 (0.0417)	0.50	1						
4	GC at Week 7	0.45	0.45	0.98 (0.0000)	1					
5	*Ph at Week 6*	−0.39	−0.07	−0.13	−0.04	1				
6	Ph at Week 7	−0.52 (0.0473)	−0.16	−0.07	0.04	0.74 (0.0016)	1			
7	Pods per plant	0.46	0.48	0.45	0.31	−0.66 (0.0078)	−0.64 (0.0105)	1		
8	Seeds per pod	0.01	0.42	0.28	0.34	0.22	0.34	−0.26	1	
9	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.25	0.85 (0.0001)	0.70 (0.0035)	0.65 (0.0086)	−0.16	−0.14	0.59 (0.0195)	0.17	1

Key: GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (P) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets.

Table 3

Relationships of the measured variables for the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* intercropped with maize for the measurements taken over four cropping seasons at 15 ° of freedom (d.f.).

Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)

Measured variables		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1	100-seed wt (g)	1								
2	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.10	1							
3	GC at Week 6	0.41	0.29	1						
4	GC at Week 7	0.33	0.30	0.98 (0.0000)	1					
5	Ph at Week 6	−0.33	−0.52 (0.037)	−0.14	−0.09	1				
6	Ph at Week 7	−0.27	−0.53 (0.0349)	0.06	0.11	0.92 (0.0000)	1			
7	Pods per plant	0.18	0.80 (0.0002)	0.00	0.02	−0.52 (0.0411)	−0.51 (0.0435)	1		
8	Seeds per pod	−0.36	−0.11	−0.02	0.00	−0.07	−0.07	0.07	1	
9	Yield (t ha^{-1})	−0.17	0.81 (0.0001)	0.38	0.43	−0.34	−0.25	0.56 (0.024)	−0.06	1

Key: GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm).Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (P) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets.

was not expressed over the cropping seasons. This, further, showed that seasonal variation in combination with the sown variety of a bean is important in achieving optimum grain yield. It further suggests that variety selection for the two afore-mentioned variables is highly affected by the cropping seasons, which could be either short or long rainy seasons.

Of the measured variables in common bean, only the number of pods per individual bean plant differed significantly as affected by the interaction between cropping systems and bean varieties. This finding is consistent with Gebeyehu et al. (2006), who found that the genotypes and cropping systems interaction were significant for the number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, harvest index and seed yield in

Table 4
Relationships of the measured variables for the intercropped local bean variety *Mkanamna* for the measurements taken over four cropping seasons at 15 ° of freedom (d.f.).

Correlations (r) and probabilities (P)

	Measured variables	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1	100 seed wt (g)	1								
2	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	−0.11	1							
3	GC at Week 6	−0.04	0.62 (0.0097)	1						
4	GC at Week 7	−0.07	0.59 (0.0163)	0.99	1					
5	Ph at Week 6	0.02	−0.28	−0.17	−0.14	1				
6	Ph at Week 7	0.20	−0.13	−0.04	0.00	0.70 (0.0025)	1			
7	Pods per plant	0.14	0.27	0.26	0.27	−0.31	−0.56 (0.0243)	1		
8	Seeds per pod	−0.47	0.16	0.27	0.27	−0.11	−0.29	0.19	1	
9	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.00	0.67 (0.0043)	0.77 (0.0004)	0.76 (0.0006)	−0.48	−0.21	0.19	−0.09	1

Key: GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (P) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets.

Table 5
Grain yield and yield components of maize as affected by the cropping seasons, cropping systems and their interactions.

Factors	Treatments	Measured variables in maize		
		Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	100-seed wt (g)	Yield (t ha^{-1})
Cropping seasons (S)	2015 – Long rainy season	3.2a	27.8a	2.4b
	2015 – Short rainy season	4.6a	35.5bc	2.6b
	2016 – Long rainy season	4.8a	32.3b	2.3b
	2016 – Short rainy season	6.8b	33.8b	0.8a
	2017 – Long rainy season	6.6b	39.0c	2.5b
Cropping systems (C)	Maize monoculture	5.13ab	32.02a	2.04a
	M + Ly90	4.87a	33.97a	2.03a
	M + Lb	5.58b	35.00a	2.25a
2 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		8.58**	10.28***	13.84***
C		0.73ns	1.54ns	0.45ns
S × C		0.74ns	0.82ns	0.69ns

Key: M + Ly90 and M + lb are maize intercropped with improved *Lyamungu 90* and local *Mkanamna* bean varieties, respectively. Means in a column for each measured variables bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; **, *** and ns are ≤0.01, < 0.001, and not significant, respectively.

common bean. The 100-seed weight was significantly affected by the cropping seasons only in improved bean relative to the local bean, which was not statically different throughout all cropping seasons. An explanation to this difference observed in 100-seed weights as an effect of interaction of cropping seasons and bean varieties could be due to small size and vigour of the seed of the local bean. This could have reduced vulnerability of the local bean variety to seasonal variations and the likely inherent discrepancies in acquisition and utilization of growth resources. In contrast, the seed of improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* is large in size with improved vigour. This finding indicates that the local bean variety is more stable (100-seed weight, yield), but realizing lower yield in some years compared with the improved bean variety. This depicts also a general observation for varieties improved under high-yielding conditions (Hillocks et al., 2006; Baijukya et al., 2016). Significant effect of common bean varieties and cropping systems interaction on number of nodules per plant, number of pods per bean plant, seed length and seed coat in common bean intercropped with maize has also been reported by Santalla et al. (2001).

The highest bean grain yields found in improved bean range from 2.2–3.5 t ha^{-1} but 0.18–2.5 t ha^{-1} in local bean for the measurements taken in all cropping seasons. These findings reflect the impact of seasonal variability, particularly rainfall, and the variety of common bean on the performance of common bean during the growth period (Baijukya et al., 2016). The improved bean outperformed the local bean on the basis of cropping season and bean variety interaction. However, this may not be true for all years as also the farmer may be interested

Table 6
Relationships of the measured variables for the monoculture maize for the measurements taken over five cropping seasons at 18 ° of freedom (d.f.).

Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)

	Measured variables	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
1	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	1						
2	GC at Week 6	−0.22	1					
3	GC at Week 7	−0.29	0.95 (0.0000)	1				
4	Ph at Week 6	0.04	0.09	0.03	1			
5	Ph at Week 7	0.09	0.13	0.06	0.90 (0.0000)	1		
6	100-seed wt (g)	0.39	0.00	−0.01	−0.18	0.06	1	
7	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.12	0.42	0.48 (0.0325)	0.42	0.41	0.04	1

Key: GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm). Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (P) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets.

Table 7

Relationships of measured variables for the maize intercropped with local bean variety *Mkanamna* for the measurements taken over five cropping seasons at 18 ° of freedom (d.f.).

Correlations (r) and probabilities (*P*)

Measured variables		1	2	3	4	5	6	7
1	Biomass (t ha^{-1})	1						
2	GC at Week 6	−0.69 (0.001)	1					
3	GC at Week 7	−0.68 (0.0015)	0.95 (0.0000)	1				
4	Ph at Week 6	−0.22	0.28	0.26	1			
5	Ph at Week 7	−0.18	0.28	0.24	0.93 (0.0000)	1		
6	100-seed wt (g)	0.63 (0.0036)	−0.39	−0.37	−0.56 (0.0119)	−0.44	1	
7	Yield (t ha^{-1})	0.42	0.08	0.22	0.06	0.09	0.17	1

Two-sided test of correlations different from zero; probabilities (P) of significant correlation between contrasting variables are indicated in brackets. **Key:** GC – ground coverage (%); Ph – plant height (cm).

above all with a stable yield, instead of some years with very high yields. Then, the local variety of common bean might be better than the improved variety.

The interaction of cropping seasons and cropping systems significantly affected the bean total biomass and bean grain yields indicating their inseparable importance on the two bean varieties. This suggests that sowing of any one of these bean varieties either in sole or intercrop with maize will have impact on total biomass and the bean grain yield. Furthermore, cropping seasons for the two bean varieties significantly affected total biomass, bean grain yield, 100-seed weight, and the number of pods per bean plant. This finding suggests that the onset, availability and distribution of rain in the cropping season are important in the overall performance of the studied bean varieties (Munishi et al., 2015). However, beans were sown simultaneously with the maize early in the season, which might have affected performance of the bean plants and the resulted grain yield. It has been shown that early sowing of a grain legume in intercrops could result in flowering, pod setting and maturation coinciding with the peak of rainfall leading to high diseases and pests' pressure thereby reducing grain yield (Kermah et al., 2018). In contrast, late sowing of the same grain legumes as part of an intercrop with the maize crop may coincide with insufficient rainfall resulting into the failure or low grain yield in the legume (Kermah et al., 2018).

Local bean performed better than improved bean in total biomass, number of pods per bean plant, and number of seeds per pod. The effect of cropping systems was only significant on common bean total biomass suggesting that monoculture and intercropping of any of these bean varieties with maize resulted in varying total biomass. With regard to the difference of intra- and inter-specific competition, e.g. for the maize crop (taller crop, high N-acquisition), the inter-specific competition is lower than the intra-specific competition with common bean (Brooker et al., 2015). So, the maize crop has advantages when grown in an intercrop with the studied varieties of common bean.

The performance of maize was evaluated on the basis of growth variables, yield and yield components with respect to cropping seasons and systems of including any of the two bean varieties. Only the cropping seasons significantly affected 100-seed weights, grain yield and total biomass. Exempting the 2016 short rainy season, which had poor performance of maize crops due to shortage of rains and/or water for supplemental irrigation other rainy seasons produced maize grain yields ranging from 2.3–2.6 t ha^{-1}. This finding suggests that maize crop productivity is dependent on the water either from rain or irrigation at all active developmental stages of the crop. There was no significant effect of cropping systems on maize measured variables. However, studies have shown that maize and common bean intercrops with application of synthetic fertilizers increased the total grain yield compared with the sole maize due to efficient utilization of growth resources (Kermah et al., 2017). The increase in productivity of contrasting crop species when are growing in mixtures is also associated with facilitation, sharing, and complementarity in resource acquisition and their efficient utilization (Dakora and Phillips, 2002; Brooker et al., 2015).

Land equivalent ratio (LER) was used to evaluate land utilization benefits of intercrops over monocultures of maize and contrasting varieties of common bean. There is a slight discrepancy between LERs of intercrops between maize and common bean combinations compared with monoculture of each crop where land is increased by over 40 %. The LER 1.55 suggests that there is 55 % greater land area requirement for the monoculture system or 55 % greater relative yield for intercropping of maize with local bean variety *Mkanamna* and/or 55 %

Table 8

Partial (P) and total land equivalent ratios (LERs) of improved bean variety *Lyamungu* 90, local bean variety *Mkanamna* intercrops with maize (M) for the measurements presented from each cropping season of the year.

Factors	Treatments	$PLER_{bean}$	$PLER_{maize}$	LER-Total
Cropping seasons (S)	2015-long rainy season	0.80a	0.80ab	1.60a
	2015-short rainy season	0.69a	0.88b	1.58a
	2016-long rainy season	0.80a	0.60a	1.39a
	2017-long rainy season	0.83a	0.66ab	1.49a
Bean varieties (V)	Improved *Lyamungu 90*	0.77a	0.72a	1.48a
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	0.80a	0.75a	1.55a
2 -WAY ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		0.28ns	4.2*	1.25ns
V		0.2ns	0.38ns	1.06ns
S × C		0.3ns	0.69ns	0.82ns

Key: $PLER_{bean}$ and $PLER_{maize}$ are partial land equivalent ratios (LERs) of common bean and maize in intercrops, respectively and LER-Total is the total LER of $PLER_{bean}$ and $PLER_{maize}$. Means in a column for bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly; * and ns are ≤0.05 and not significant, respectively.

greater biological efficiency for intercropping these two crops. Similar description holds for the LER 1.48 obtained in an intercrop of maize with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. Studies (Pelzer et al., 2014; Yu et al., 2016) indicate that environmental factors including weather conditions, soil fertility or soil quality related to the productivity of intercrops result in unexplained variation in LER. High variability in rainfall and soil properties of the study area is also reflected by the results of the present study (Funakawa et al., 2012; Munishi et al., 2015). These findings suggest that land utilization advantages derived from maize and common bean intercrops will depend on the situations where some given yield ratios of both crops are needed by the farmer (Willey, 1985). For instance, both maize and common bean are highly needed as staple food and cash crops along with improvement of soil fertility through N_2-fixation by the bean. On the criterion of land requirement for maize and common bean intercrops, the local bean variety *Mkanamna* outperforms improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*. Herein, not maize and common bean are compared but the benefits derived from intercrops of maize with any of the studied contrasting bean varieties at the magnitude of their overall systems productivity.

The higher LER obtained in intercrop of maize with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* could be attributed to competitive advantage of this bean in a mixture for efficiently utilize growth resources including light, nutrients, water and ability of N_2-fixation (Latati et al., 2016). Abera et al. (2017) found that the LERs of intercropping with maize and local and improved varieties of common bean ranged from 1.01–1.34. However, greater LERs are not necessarily indicators of higher yielding crops under monoculture as there are interactions associated with varieties and cropping systems (Abera et al., 2017). In the present study, maize and common bean were sown simultaneously in every cropping season and the overall LERs were 1.48 and 1.55 using maize intercropped with improved and local bean varieties, respectively. Simultaneously sown improved variety of maize with common bean has been indicated to yield maximum LER of 1.53 (Gebru, 2015; Abebe et al., 2017). The larger but non-significance LER obtained in local bean variety *Mkanamna* could be attributed to the growth habit of this bean of escaping shading effect from tall maize crop in intercrops and captures more light as well as its efficient utilization for production of nutrient enriched residues and N_2-fixation (Baijukya et al., 2016; Vendelbo et al., 2017). The local bean variety *Mkanamna* has additional advantages over improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* as it sheds most of its leaves on ground at senescence, which provides more N-inputs to the soil after decomposition. The added N in soils is used by the component maize crop in a continuous practice of intercropping with the bean crop (Kamanga, 2002; Franke et al., 2016). However, the non-significance of the LERs could mean that the advantage of intercropping, in this study, was independent of the common bean variety, which perhaps could also be seen as an encouraging result. Storkey et al. (2015) indicated that growing species in mixtures may improve multi-functionality compared with monocultures in sustainable delivery of multiple benefits on the same piece of land.

5. Conclusion and recommendations

The interaction effect of cropping seasons and bean varieties was significant on bean grain yield and 100-seed weight. The improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* outweighed the local bean variety *Mkanamna* with grain yields ranging from 2.2–3.5 t ha^{-1} and 0.18–2.5 t ha^{-1}, respectively. Cropping seasons were also significant on all measured variables in beans but cropping systems were only significant in total biomass. Cropping seasons significantly affected all measured variables in maize 100-seed weights, grain yield and total biomass with grain yields ranging from 2.3–2.6 t ha^{-1}. The LERs of intercrops between maize and common bean showed that the saved lands were 48 and 55 %, which would have been required as additional land for monoculture of each crop (maize or common bean) if not intercropped. In this study, both varieties of common bean were sown simultaneously with the maize, which might have resulted in differential performance of these bean varieties. There is a need to include studies on time of introducing a legume crop in the cropping system such as early sowing, sowing mid in the season after a maize crop is well established, and sowing late in the season when the leaves in maize plant have started to senesce.

Declaration of Competing Interest

The authors declare no conflict of interest of any kind. The funders had no role in the design and implementation of this research and its data interpretation or in the decision to write and submit this manuscript.

Acknowledgements

We thank the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation for funding this research through N2Africa Project: Putting Nitrogen Fixation to Work for Smallholder Farmers in Africa (www.N2Africa.org), a grant to Wageningen University and Research, the Netherlands. Eliakira Kisetu Nassary gratefully acknowledges additional financial and guidance support from the International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA) through the Graduate Research Internship. E.K. Nassary also appreciates anonymous reviewers and the manuscript handling Editor Prof. (dr.) Thomas Felix Döring (Universitaet Bonn, Bonn, Germany) and Associate Editor-In-Chief for the European Journal of Agronomy for their unreserved cordial assistance and step-wise guidance in improving the overall look of this work.

Appendix A. Supplementary data

Supplementary material related to this article can be found, in the online version, at doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2019.125964.

References

Abebe, Z., Dabala, C., Birhanu, T., 2017. System productivity as influenced by varieties and temporal arrangement of bean in maize-climbing bean intercropping. J. Agron. 16, 1–11.

Abera, R., Worku, W., Beyene, S., 2017. Performance variation among improved common bean (Phaseolus vulgaris L.) genotypes under sole and intercropping with maize (*Zea mays* L.). Afr. J. Agric. Res. 12, 397–405.

Baijukya, F., Wairegi, L., Giller, K., Zingore, S., Chikowo, R., Mapfumo, P., 2016. Maize-legume Cropping Guide. Africa Soil Health Consortium, Nairobi. http://africasoilhealth.cabi.org/wpcms/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/ASHC-English-Maize-A5-colour-lowres.pdf.

Bedoussac, L., Journet, E.-P., Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., Naudin, C., Corre-Hellou, G., Jensen, E.S., Prieur, L., Justes, E., 2015. Ecological principles underlying the increase of productivity achieved by cereal-grain legume intercrops in organic farming. A review. Agron. Sustain. Dev. 35, 911–935. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13593-014-0277-7.

Brooker, R.W., Bennett, A.E., Cong, W.-F., Daniell, T.J., George, T.S., Hallett, P.D., Hawes, C., Iannetta, P.P.M., Jones, H.G., Karley, A.J., Li, L., McKenzie, B.M., Pakeman, R.J., Paterson, E., Schob, C., Shen, J., Squire, G., Watson, C.A., Zhang, C., Zhang, F., Zhang, J., White, P.J., 2015. Improving intercropping: a synthesis of research in agronomy, plant physiology and ecology. New Phytol. 206, 107–117.

Chen, C., Westcott, M., Wichmann, K., Knox, D., 2004. Row configuration and nitrogen application for barely-pea intercropping in Montanan. Agron. J. 96, 1730–1728.

Chu, G.X., Shen, Q.R., Cao, J.L., 2004. Nitrogen fixation and N transfer from peanut to rice cultivated in aerobic soil in intercropping system and its effect on soil N-fertility. Plant Soil 263, 17–27.

Connolly, J., Goma, H.C., Rahim, K., 2001. The information content of indicators in intercropping research. Agric. Ecosyst. Environ. 87, 191–207.

Danso, S.K.A., Hardarson, G., Zapata, F., 1993. Misconceptions and practical problems in the use of the ^{15}N soil enrichment techniques for estimating N fixation. Plant Soil 152, 25–52.

Dakora, F.D., Phillips, D.A., 2002. Root exudates as mediators of mineral acquisition in low-nutrient environments. Plant Soil 245, 35–47.

Dhima, K.V., Lithourgidis, A.A., Vasilakoglou, I.B., Dordas, C.A., 2007. Competition indices of common vetch and cereal intercrops in two seeding ratio. Field Crops Res. 100, 249–256.

Fininsa, C., 1999. Effect of intercropping bean with maize on bean common bacterial blight and rust diseases. Intl. J. Pest Manag. 42 (1), 51–54. https://doi.org/10.1080/09670879609371969.

Franke, A.C., Baijukya, F., Kantengwa, S., Reckling, M., Vanlauwe, B., Giller, K.E., 2016.

Poor farmers–poor yields: socio-economic, soil fertility and crop management indicators affecting climbing bean production in Northern Rwanda. Exp. Agric. 1–21. https://doi.org/10.1017/S0014479716000028.

Funakawa, S., Yoshida, H., Watanabe, T., Sugihara, S., Kosaki, T., 2012. Soil Fertility Status and Its Determining Factors in Tanzania. Soil Health and Land Use Management. InTech, pp. 1–16.

Gebeyehu, S., Simane, B., Kirkby, R., 2006. Genotype × cropping system interaction in climbing beans (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) grown as sole crop and in association with maize (*Zea mays* L.). Eur. J. Agron. 24, 396–403.

Gebru, H., 2015. A review on the comparative advantage of intercropping systems. J. Biol. Agric. Healthcare 5 (7), 28–38.

Giller, K.E., 2001. Nitrogen Fixation in Tropical Cropping Systems, 2nd edition. CAB International, Wallingford, UK.

Giller, K.E., Amijee, F., Brodrick, S.J., Edje, O.T., 1998. Environmental constraints to nodulation and nitrogen fixation of *Phaseolus vulgaris* L. In Tanzania. II. *Response to N and P Fertilizers and Inoculation with Rhizobium.* Afr. Crop Sci. J. 6 (2), 171–178.

Hillocks, R.J., Madata, C.S., Chirwa, R., Minja, E.M., Msolla, S., 2006. *Phaseolus* bean improvement in Tanzania, 1959-2005. Euphytica 150, 215–231.

Jensen, E.S., 1996. Grain yield, symbiotic N_2 fixation and interspecific competition for inorganic N in pea-barley intercrops. Plant Soil 182, 25–38.

Kamanga, B.C.G., 2002. Farmer Experimentation to Assess the Potential of Legumes in Maize-Based Cropping Systems in Malawi. Risk Management Project Working Paper 02-02. Mexico. CIMMYT, D.F.

Kermah, M., Franke, A.C., Adjei-Nsiah, S., Ahiabor, B.D.K., Abaidoo, R.C., Giller, K.E., 2017. Maize-grain legume intercropping for enhanced resource use efficiency and crop productivity in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana. Field Crops Res. 213, 38–50.

Kermah, M., Franke, A.C., Ahiabor, B.D.K., Adjei-Nsiah, S., Abaidoo, R.C., Giller, K.E., 2018. Legume–maize Rotation or Relay? Options for Ecological Intensification of Smallholder Farms in the Guinea Savanna of Northern Ghana. *Expl. Agric.* 1–19. Cambridge University Press, pp. 2018. https://doi.org/10.1017/S0014479718000273.

Latati, M., Bargaz, A., Belarbi, B., Lazali, M., Benlahrech, S., Tellah, S., Kaci, G., Drevon, J.J., Ounane, S.M., 2016. The intercropping common bean with maize improves the *rhizobial* efficiency, resource use and grain yield under low phosphorus availability. Eur. J. Agron. 72, 80–90. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2015.09.015.

Lithourgidis, A.S., Dordas, C.A., Damalas, C.A., Vlachostergios, D.N., 2011. Annual intercrops: an alternative pathway for sustainable agriculture. Australian J. Crop Sci. 5, 396–410.

Lunze, L., Abang, M.M., Buruchara, R., Ugen, M.A., Nabahungu, N.L., Rachier, G.O., Ngongo, M., Rao, I., 2012. In: Whalen, J. (Ed.), Integrated Soil Fertility Management in Bean-Based Cropping Systems of Eastern, Central and Southern Africa, Soil Fertility Improvement and Integrated Nutrient Management - A Global Perspective, (Ed.), ISBN: 978-953-307-945-5, InTech. Available from: http://www.intechopen.com/books/soil-fertility-improvement-and-integrated-nutrientmanagement-a-global-perspective/integrated-soil-fertility-management-in-bean-based-cropping-systems-ofeastern-central-and-southern.

Lunze, L., Kimani, P.M., Ndakidemi, P.A., Rabary, B., Rachier, G.O., Ugen, M.M., Nabahungu, L., 2002. Selection of bean lines tolerant to low soil fertility conditions in Africa. Annu. Rep. Bean Improv. Coop. 45, 182–183.

Lunze, L., Kimani, P.M., Ngatoluwa, R., Rabary, B., Rachier, G.O., Ugen, M.M., Ruganza, V., Awadelkarim, E.E., 2007. Bean improvement for low soil fertility adaptation in Eastern and Central Africa. In: Bationo, A., Waswa, B., Kihara, J., Kimetu, J. (Eds.), Advances in Integrated Soil Fertility Management in Sub-Saharan Africa: Challenges and Opportunities. Springer, Dordrecht. The Netherlands, pp. 325–332.

Maingi, J.M., Shisanya, C.A., Gitonga, N.M., Hornetz, B., 2001. Nitrogen fixation by common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in pure and mixed stands in semi-arid south-east Kenya. Eur. J. Agron. 14 (1), 1–12. https://doi.org/10.1016/S1161-0301(00)00080-0.

Manrique, A., Manrique, K., Nakahodo, J., 1993. Yield and biological nitrogen fixation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in Peru. Plant Soil 152, 87–91.

Mead, R., Riley, J., 1981. A review of statistical ideas relevant to intercropping research. J. R. Stat. Soc. Ser. A (General) 144, 462–509.

Mead, R., Willey, R., 1980. The concept of a 'land equivalent ratio' and advantages in yields from intercropping. Exp. Agric. 16, 217–228.

Mowo, J.G., Floor, J., Kaihura, F.B.S., Magoggo, J.P., 1993. Review of Fertilizer Recommendations in Tanzania, Part 2. National Service Soil Fertility Report F9. 116 pp.. https://library.wur.nl/WebQuery/file/isric/fulltext/isricu_i13756_001.pdf.

Munishi, L.K., Lema, A.A., Ndakidemi, P.A., 2015. Decline in maize and beans production in the face of climate change at Hai District in Kilimanjaro Region, Tanzania. Int. J. Climate Change Strat. Manag. 7, 17–26.

Ndakidemi, P.A., Dakora, F.D., Nkonya, E.M., Ringo, D., Mansoor, H., 2006. Yield and economic benefits of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) and soybean (*Glycine max*) inoculation in northern Tanzania. Australian J. Exp. Agric. 46, 571–577.

Ofori, F., Stern, W.R., 1987. Cereal-legume intercropping systems. Adv. Agron. 41, 41–90.

Pelzer, E., Hombert, N., Jeuffroy, M.-H., Makowski, D., 2014. Meta-analysis of the effect of nitrogen fertilization on annual cereal-legume intercrop production. Agron. J. 106, 1775–1786.

Prasad, R.B., Brook, R.M., 2005. Effect of varying maize densities on intercropped maize-soybean in Nepal. Exp. Agric. 41, 365–382.

Pretty, J., Bharucha, Z.P., 2014. Sustainable intensification in agricultural systems. Ann. Bot. 114, 1571–1596.

Ronner, E., Giller, K.E., 2013. Background Information on Agronomy, Farming Systems and Ongoing Projects on Grain Legumes in Tanzania. www.N2Africa.org pp. 33.

Santalla, M., Rodiño, A.P., Casquero, P.A., de Ron, A.M., 2001. Interactions of bush bean intercropped with field and sweet maize. Eur. J. Agron. 15, 185–196.

Storkey, J., Döring, T., Baddeley, J.A., Watson, C., 2015. Engineering a plant community to deliver multiple ecosystem services. Ecol. Appl. 25, 1034–1043. https://doi.org/10.1890/14-1605.1.

Szilas, C., Moberg, J.P., Borggaard, O.K., Semoka, J.M.R., 2005. Mineralogy of characteristic well-drained soils of sub-humid to humid Tanzania. Acta Agriculturae Scandinavica, Section B– Plant Soil Sci. 55, 241–251.

Thuijsman, E., Bastiaans, L., Giller, K.E., 2017. Light and Nutrient Capture by Common Bean (*Phaseolus Vulgaris* L.) and Maize (*Zea Mays* L.) in the Northern Highlands of Tanzania. Msc Thesis, Plant Production Systems (PPS). Available online:. Wageningen University and Research, pp. 66. https://n2africa.org/sites/default/files/MSc%20thesis_Eva%20Thuijsman April%202017_.pdf.

Tsai, S.M., Da Silva, P.M., Cabezas, W.L., Bonetti, R., 1993. Variability in nitrogen fixation of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) intercropped with maize. Plant Soil 152, 93–101.

Vendelbo, N.M., Giller, K.E., Thomma, B., Baijukya, F., 2017. Effect of Cropping System Design on Severity of Biotic Stresses in Common Bean (*Phaseolus Vulgaris* L.) and Maize (*Zea Mays* L.) in Northern Tanzania. Master Internship Plant Sciences. Wageningen University and Research, The Netherlands 38 pp.

Willey, R.W., 1979. Intercropping: its importance and research needs. Part 1. Competition and yield advantages. Field Crops Res. 32, 1–10.

Willey, R.W., 1985. Evaluation and presentation of intercropping advantages. Exp. Agric. 21, 119–133.

Wortmann, C.S., Kirkby, R.A., Eledu, C.A., Allen, D.J., 1998. Atlas of Common Bean (*Phaseolus Vulgaris* L.) Production in Africa, CIAT Cali, Colombia.

Yu, Y., Stomph, T.-J., Makowski, D., van der Werf, W., 2016. A meta-analysis of relative crop yields in cereal/legume mixtures suggests options for management. Field Crops Res. 184, 133–144. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.fcr.2016.08.001.

Journal of Agriculture and Food Research 2 (2020) 100040

Contents lists available at ScienceDirect

Journal of Agriculture and Food Research

journal homepage: www.journals.elsevier.com/journal-of-agriculture-and-food-research

Intensification of common bean and maize production through rotations to improve food security for smallholder farmers

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary[a,*], Frederick Baijukya[b], Patrick Alois Ndakidemi[a]

[a] School of Life Sciences and Bioengineering, The Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology (NM-AIST), P.O. Box 447, Arusha, Tanzania
[b] International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA), P.O. Box 34441, Dar Es Salaam, Tanzania

ARTICLE INFO

Keywords:
Food crops
Smallholder farms
Sustainable cropping systems
Tanzania

ABSTRACT

A field experiment was conducted to understand whether non-formalized monocultures of maize could be substituted by the rotations with common bean on smallholder farms. This study was installed in the northern highlands of Tanzania along the slopes of the highest African peak of Mt. Kilimanjaro with the predominance of smallholder farmers. Cropping seasons (S), cropping systems (C), bean varieties (V), and their interactions were evaluated. Data collected were plant height, ground coverage, total biomass, number of pods per bean and seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, and grain yield. Results indicated that bean in long rainy seasons produced significantly larger grain yields as an effect of S (3.3 t ha^{-1}) in 2015, C (3.4 t ha^{-1}) in intercrop, V (2.7 t ha^{-1}) in local bean, *S × C (4.4 t ha^{-1}) in 2015 in intercrop, S × V (3.4 t ha^{-1}) in improved bean in 2015, C × V (4.6 t ha^{-1}) in intercropped* local bean, and S × C × V (5.0 t ha^{-1}) in intercropped local bean in 2017. In a short rainy season, significantly larger bean grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) was recorded as an effect of C when sown subsquent to maize. The effects of V and/or C × V were not significant on bean grain yield during short rainy season. Maize in long rainy seasons produced significantly larger grain yields as an effect of C (2.9 t ha^{-1}) but not for S and S × C in rotation with the local bean. In short rainy seasons, significantly larger maize grain yield was produced in 2015 (2.6 t ha^{-1}) but the effects of C and S × C were not significant in 2015 and 2016. This study concluded that inclusion of intercrops (of maize and common bean) as part of a rotation with one of these crops significantly improved grain yields and hence provided promising grounds of the options for sustainable food production on smallholder farms.

1. Introduction

Maize (*Zea mays* L.) is the most important cereal crop for food and cash in Sub-Saharan Africa (SSA), Asia and Latin America [1]. Maize is produced throughout the world, with the United States, China, and Brazil being the top three producing countries [1]. Maize accounts for 30–50% of low-income household expenditures containing starch (72%), protein (10%), fat (4%), and energy density of 365 Kcal/100 g [2]. Of the worldwide maize consumption as food, Africa consumes most (30%) of its production and the highest (21%) is in SSA [1-3]. However, the global consumption of maize is expected to increase by 16% by 2027 as animal feed and for human consumption due to the expanding livestock sector and population growth [4]. Therefore, deploying practices of increasing food production through sustainable intensification of agricultural systems in densely populated smallholder settings could be an important option.

Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) is the most produced and consumed food grain legume worldwide, with a market value exceeding all other legumes [5-7]. Common bean is cultivated mainly for subsistence as a major source of dietary protein of smallholders and consumed mostly on-farm, so it is difficult to accurately estimate total global production [8]. There is always an overestimation of the total area planted and underestimation of global yields of common bean due to the widespread practice of its production through intercropping with cereals [9]. Common bean has the potential of reducing poverty and increase food security on smallholder farms [10] if someconstraints to production are addressed. Smallholder farmers depend largely on maize and common bean as important sources of food and income [11-13]. Despite the importance of maize and common bean, their yields have often remained very low ($<$0.5 t ha^{-1}) relative to a potential of 1.0–3.5 t ha^{-1} for common bean [7,14,15]. The yields for maize are 0.5–1.5 t ha^{-1} against a potential of 1.5–6 t ha^{-1} often recorded on smallholder farms [16]. The

---

[*] Corresponding author.
E-mail addresses: keliakira@yahoo.com (E.K. Nassary), f.baijukya@cgiar.org (F. Baijukya), ndakidemipa@gmail.com (P.A. Ndakidemi).

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jafr.2020.100040
Received 29 November 2019; Received in revised form 23 February 2020; Accepted 5 April 2020

low yields of maize and common bean are attributed to the poor soil fertility with little or no use of fertilizers, continuous use of varieties with low genetic potential and high incidences of diseases and pests [16–18].

A crop rotation farming where N_2-fixing legumes are involved with a non-N_2-fixing crop in the same piece of land is known to increase productivity. The productivity of a subsequent crop after N_2-fixing legume is often optimized by the additional benefits contributed by the N_2-fixer crop [19–21]. The productivity of cereals in rotation with legumes is largely due to the improvement of soil fertility, minimization of diseases and pests and the influence of other rotational effects [22,23]. However, legumes contribute poorly to the improvement of soil fertility through N_2-fixation in adverse environmental conditions [24]. On the other hand, rotational cropping may be risky to the farmers in situations where a single crop in the season fails to attain the yield production stage [25].

Rotation of cereals/maize with grain legumes/common bean is one of the important elements of sustainable intensification in highly populated areas due to continuous reduction in cultivated land [26]. However, there is limited information about the appropriate options by which these rotations may be practiced in a given cropping season (short or long rainy seasons) and the varieties of common bean (local or improved) cultivated by smallholder farmers [15]. Considering the agronomic importance of cultivating common bean including residual effects on the subsequent non-N_2 fixing crops, it is important to understand the benefits derived from different varieties of common bean on the system productivity. Smallholder farmers often cultivate local varieties of the common bean as part of a rotation with maize [15,27,28]. Also, apart from the continuous use of these local varieties, there are still options for the inclusion of improved varieties, which are high yielding [15,25]. The local and improved varieties of common bean could be practically compared for their benefits on the subsequent maize crop and the overall return to the farmer on smallholder systems. Therefore, this study focused on assessing the productivity of maize and determinate (improved) and indeterminate (local) varieties of the common bean by understanding whether non-formalized monocultures of maize during long rainy seasons could be substituted by the rotations with common bean and close the gap associated with low yields of these crops on smallholder farms.

2. Materials and methods

2.1. Description of the study site

An experiment was based on field work in the Kilimanjaro region representing the northern highlands of Tanzania. Mt. Kilimanjaro is the highest peak (5895 m) of the cultivated highlands in Africa although the cropped land ranges from below 900 to 1800 m above sea level. The location of the established field is 03°18′03.74″ S and 37°12′13.94′ E and the altitude is 1051 m above sea level [28,29]. Rainfall ranges between 800 and 1200 mm annually [27]. Rainfall trends through the growing periods of crops (2015 to 2017) in the experimental field are presented in Fig. 1. The soils are volcanic ash in parent materials, highly weathered and infertile [27,30,31]. However, before the establishment of experimentations in 2015, basic soil characterization was conducted and the results are presented in Table 1.

2.2. Experimental design and treatments

This experiment involved long and short rainy seasons from 2015 to 2017. A randomized complete block design (RCBD) of assigning treatments to experimental plots was used. Table 2 presents a summary of treatments used in each cropping season. In each long rainy season the treatments were: (1) monocultures: (i) three levels of maize (M); (ii) improved bean (IB); (iii) local bean (LB); and (2) intercrops: (i) maize with improved bean (M+IB); (ii) maize with local bean (M+LB). Since rotational effects were the main objectives of this study, the strategy was met by introducing a sequence of rotations in the first short rainy season but the design was based on the very first long rainy season of 2015. Therefore, the treatments in each short rainy season were: (1) five levels of monoculture maize (M); (2) two levels of monoculture improved bean (IB); and (3) two levels of monoculture local bean (LB). All treatments and/or some in their respective levels in each cropping season were in four replications. The installation of experimentations in the 2015 long rainy season was the establishment of the study; so, the basis of the treatments shown in Table 2 was not expected to be IB (long) + LB (short), or LB (long) + LB (short). The improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* bred for higher yielding was obtained from Selian Agricultural

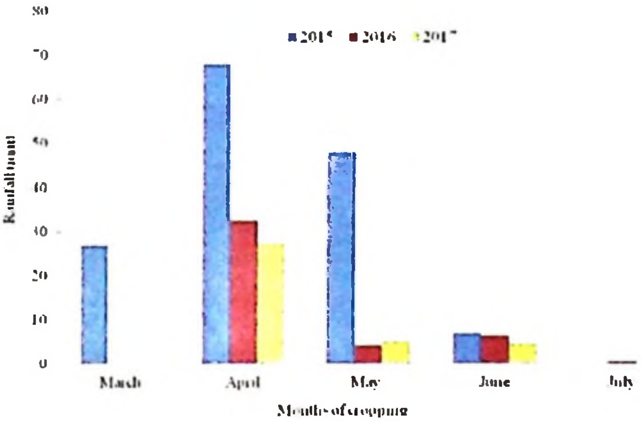


Fig. 1. Trends of the mean monthly rainfall in the experimental site during the growth periods of the crop in 2015, 2016, and 2017 long rainy seasons.

Table 1
Chemical properties of the soils in the study area before the installation of experimentation.

Parameter	SI Unit	Value	Rating category [27]
pH$_{(H_2O)}$		6.02	Medium acid (5.6–6.0)
Available phosphorus (P)	mg kg^{-1}	5.8	High (>25)
Exchangeable bases:	cmol$_{(+)}$ kg^{-1}		
- *Potassium (K)*		0.27	*Low (0.20–0.40)*
- Sodium (Na)		0.62	Medium (0.31–0.70)
- Calcium (Ca)		8.00	Very high (>5.0)
- Magnesium (Mg)		0.53	Low (0.3–1.0)
Total nitrogen (N) (%)		0.12	Low (0.1–0.2)
Organic carbon (%)		1.79	Very low (<2)
Organic matter (%)		3.09	Low (3–7)
C/N ratio		15:1	Medium (10–15)
Micronutrients:	mg kg^{-1}		
- Zinc (Zn)		1.42	High (>1)
- Iron (Fe)		38.33	High (>4.5)
- Manganese (Mn)		35.22	High (>1)
- Copper (Cu)		0.18	Low (deficient) (0–0.4)

Table 2
Indication of treatments as used in the field experiments. Treatments were replicated four times at every cropping season.

Years of cropping, rainy seasons, and treatments				
2015		2016		2017
Long	Short	Long	Short	Long
M	M	M	M	M
IB	M	IB	M	IB
LB	M	LB	M	LB
M + IB	M	M + IB	M	M + IB
IB	IB	IB	IB	IB
M + LB	M	M + LB	M	M + LB
M	LB	M	LB	M
M	IB	M	IB	M
LB	LB	LB	LB	LB

Key: M – Maize, IB – improved bean, LB – local bean.

Research Institute based in Arusha Tanzania while the local bean variety *Mkanamna* was sourced from the local markets. Maize variety Dekalb brand DK8031 was used throughout the experiment. Both bean varieties were included in all cropping seasons as also smallholder farmers often do not have the exact choice of a certain bean type to be cultivated in rotation (as a monocrop) or as part of an intercrop with maize. So, it was important in the present study to test the performance of rotations with maize and varieties of common bean under each cropping season (long and short).

2.3. Experimentation

Each experimental plot was 5 m × 3.2 m in size with a path of 1 m between replicates and 0.5 m between treatments. The germination test was over 98% for all maize and bean seeds. The sowing spacing for maize seed was 80 cm between rows and 30 cm between plants. Bean seed was sown at a spacing of 40 cm between rows and 10 cm between plants in a row. However, in intercrops of maize with the beans, the beans were sown at a distance of 40 cm from the two maize rows. Two seeds of each crop type were sown in a hole and thinned to one seedling at 14 days after sowing. In a monoculture bean and that intercropped with the maize, the plant populations were 286,875 and 127,500 bean plants/ha, respectively. For maize, the plant population was equivalent to 53,125 maize plants/ha. Plant nutrition management involved an application of P and N containing fertilizers at sowing and stages of plant growth, respectively. The source of P was triple superphosphate (TSP, 46% P_2O_5) applied to the planting hole at a rate of 25 kg P ha^{-1}. When plants were 21 days after sowing, urea (46% N) was applied at a rate of 120 kg N ha^{-1} around each maize plant to contribute to N nutrition [32]. Removal of emerging weeds and the use of water for supplemental irrigation were done during the period of crop growth.

2.4. Data collection

The sowing of maize and bean was done simultaneously during each cropping season. However, the sowing and harvesting dates and months differed with the cropping seasons and type of the crop. In the 2015 long rainy season sowing was done on 26 March but common bean was harvested on 29 June and maize on 15 August. During the 2015 short rainy season sowing was done on 13 November but the bean and maize harvesting were on 9 February and 5 March 2016, respectively. In the 2016 long rainy season sowing was done on 30 April but the harvesting of bean and maize was on 25 July and 18 August, respectively. Sowing in the 2016 short rainy season was done on 5 November 2016 but only maize reached maturity and harvesting was done on 12 February 2017. Further, in the 2017 long rainy season sowing was done on 9 April 2017 but harvesting was on 15 July and 23 August bean and maize, respectively.

During data collection, plants of the inner rows in each plot were randomly identified and used for the measurements. The growth characteristics measured are the plant height and leaf canopy coverage on the ground when the plants were 42 and 56 days from sowing as beyond 56 days there was no further increase in these variables. A 1 m × 1 m quadrat frame was used for measuring ground coverage and the tape-measure was used for measuring plant height. Depending on the plant type in all plots, the side rows and the first three inner plants on both sides of a row were considered as guards and not included in the measurements. At harvest, the data collected from the same bean plants used for growth measurements were the total weight (stover and grains) for biomass determination, number of pods per individual bean plant (from 10 randomly selected plants), number of seeds per pod (from 50 randomly selected pods), weight of grains for yield determination, and weight of 100 seeds. The data collected for maize at harvest were the total weight (stover and grains) for determination of biomass yield, dry grain yield, and weight of 100 seeds. Total biomass yields and grain yields (t ha^{-1}) were computed using the formulae 1 and 2.

$$\text{Biomass yield } (\text{t ha}^{-1}) = \frac{\textit{Total weight (in tons)} \times 10^4}{\textit{Actual harvest area } (m^2)} \tag{1}$$

And,

$$\text{Grain yield } (\text{t ha}^{-1}) = \frac{\textit{Grain weight (in tons)} \times 10^4}{\textit{Actual harvest area } (m^2)} \tag{2}$$

The actual harvest areas were 9.36 m^2 for sole and maize intercropped with common bean, 10.92 m^2 for common bean sown in monoculture, and 6.24 m^2 for common bean intercropped with maize.

2.5. Statistical analyses

To isolate the effects of significant treatments F-test was used at a threshold of 5%. In analyzing data from beans cultivated during long rainy seasons the fixed effects were the cropping seasons (years), cropping systems, and bean varieties but in short rainy season (single) the fixed effects were the cropping systems and bean varieties whereas the replicates were treated as random factors. Analysis of the data collected from maize cultivated during the long and/or short rainy seasons involved treating cropping seasons and cropping systems as the fixed effects while the replicates were treated as random factors. For the beans in a short rainy season the main effects were the cropping systems and bean varieties. Maize was evaluated in both long and short seasons using cropping seasons and cropping systems as the fixed effects. The data was coded as bean-maize rotation and maize-bean rotation as testing of both could indicate an important question and hypotheses, that there could be a difference between lengths of rainy season and rotation (and interactions between year and rotation). This involved considering special contrasts or as beans and maize nested within monoculture and beans rotated/mixture times season was expected to yield more insight in the data and its interpretation. The use of season as the fixed effect is based on the observed variations of rainfall, its distribution and intensity in a specific season, which might not always be the same. Further, as the experiment was performed in a single location for five cropping seasons, the main effects and their interactions with location are confounded. Shapiro-Wilk test for normality of residuals and Bartlett's test for homogeneity of variances were performed in situations where main effects were not significant. The significance of effects is independent of the check of model assumptions. The mixed model approach is only valid if assumptions are fulfilled. In addition, multiple linear regression analysis was performed for grain yield as a response variate and the fitted terms being 100-seed weight, total biomass, seeds per pod, and ground coverage and plant height at weeks 6 and 8 to test relationships between grain yield and these variables. GenStat Discovery Edition 4 was used for all statistical analyses.

3. Results

3.1. Performance of common bean in long rains

The main effect of years of cropping was significant on all measured yield and yield components of common bean except the number of seeds per pod. Cropping systems were significant in affecting grain yield and all yield attributes of common bean but not on seeds per pod and 100-seed weight. The main effect of bean varieties on yield and yield related variables was significant except on total biomass. The interactions of cropping seasons, cropping systems, and bean varieties were significant on grain yield and 100-seed weight. The largest bean grain yield (5.0 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in local bean intercropped with maize in 2017 cropping season while the largest 100-seed weight (56.28 g) was in improved bean intercropped with maize in 2016 cropping season. Significantly larger bean grain yield (4.4 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in 2015 cropping season for beans intercropped with maize as interaction effects of cropping seasons and cropping systems. Similar significant interaction effects of cropping seasons and cropping systems were in 100-seed weight (40.25 g) where the larger weight was obtained in 2016 on plots which common bean started and ended during the years of experiment involved rotation with maize. The significantly larger bean grain yield (3.38 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in improved bean in 2015 as effects of interaction between cropping seasons and bean varieties. Similar significant interaction effects were observed in total biomass (9.58 t ha^{-1}) obtained in bean intercropped with maize in 2015 and 100-seed weight (55.08 g) recorded in improved bean in 2016. Further, a significantly larger grain yield (4.6 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in local bean intercropped with maize as interactions of cropping systems and bean varieties (Table 3).

Multiple linear regression analysis indicated that total biomass ($P < .001$) and the number of seeds per pod ($P = 0.014$) have a strong and significant influence on bean grain yield during the long rainy season. Also, the number of pods per plant, ground coverage, and plant height after six weeks had a positive contribution to grain yield although the influence was not significant (Table 4).

3.2. Performance of common bean in short rains

Grain yield and yield attributes of common bean for the measurements taken in the 2015 short rainy season are presented in Table 5. The main effect of cropping systems was significant on grain yield while bean variety was significant on the number of pods per bean plant. Sowing of the bean as part of a rotation with maize in situations where maize started on the plot produced larger grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) compared with grain yield (1.7 t ha^{-1}) obtained in bean sown as a monoculture. The main effect of bean varieties was significant on the number of pods per bean plant.

Multiple linear regression analysis results between bean grain yield and measured variables are presented in Table 6. Results indicated that 100-seed weight, total biomass and bean plant height had a positive influence on the increase in grain yield of beans.

3.3. Performance of maize in long rains

The main effect of long rainy seasons of cropping was significant on total biomass (P = 0.019) and 100-seed weight (P = 0.014) with the larger being 5.9 t ha^{-1} and 40.13 g, respectively in 2017 long season. The main effect of the cropping system was significant on maize grain yield (P = 0.039) and total biomass (P = 0.026). Also, interactions of both long rainy seasons and cropping systems were not significant on all measured variables in maize. The significantly larger maize grain yield (2.9 t ha^{-1}) and total biomass (6.2 t ha^{-1}) were obtained in maize sown as part of a rotation with the local bean variety Mkanamna as the main effect of cropping systems. There was no significant effect of the interactions between cropping seasons and cropping systems on the measured variables in maize during long rainy seasons of three years (Table 7).

Table 4
Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on three long cropping seasons as their relationships with bean grain yield.

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(63)	t pr.
Constant (C)	0.69	1.2	0.57	0.568
100-seed weight (g)	0.0092	0.0109	0.85	0.401
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.1681	0.0361	4.66	<.001
Pods per plant	0.044	0.036	1.22	0.226
Seeds per pod	0.2386	0.0947	2.52	0.014
Ground coverage (%) at week 6	0.0131	0.0226	0.58	0.563
Ground coverage (%) at week 8	0.0238	0.0272	0.88	0.384
Plant height (cm) at week 6	0.0931	0.023	-4.05	<.001
Plant height (cm) at week 8	0.033	0.0223	1.48	0.145

The percentage variance accounted for is 65.3 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.998. Weeks 6 and 8 represent 42 and 56 days, respectively after sowing.

Results of the multiple linear regression analysis between maize grain yield and measured variables from 2015 to 2017 long rainy seasons are presented in Table 8. Results indicated that the total biomass had significant ($P < .001$) influence on the increase in maize grain yield. Other important attributes of an increase in maize grain yield during long rainy seasons included maize plant height and ground coverage over time although the impact was not significant (Table 8).

3.4. Performance of maize in short rains

The main effect of short rainy seasons was significant on maize grain yield ($P = 0.007$) and the total biomass ($P = 0.03$) but not on 100-seed weight. In the 2015 short rainy season, maize produced larger grain yield (2.6 t ha^{-1}) *than grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) produced in the 2016* short rainy season. However, the significantly larger total biomass (8.1 t

Table 3
Grain yield (t ha^{-1}) and yield components including total biomass (t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, and yield of the common bean as affected by the long cropping seasons of years, bean varieties, cropping systems and their interactions.

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in common bean				
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)
Years of cropping (S)	2015 –Long rainy season	3.3b	8.8b	10b	2.7	34.6b
	2016 –Long rainy season	1.8a	3.6a	7a	3.2	39.8c
	2017 –Long rainy season	1.4a	2.1a	7a	2.9	31.6a
Cropping systems (C)	F&E (Rotation with maize)	1.5a	4.4a	6a	3.2b	35.1ab
	Intercrop with maize	3.4b	5.9b	10c	2.9ab	36.4b
	Monoculture	1.6a	4.2a	8b	2.7a	34.5a
Variety (V)	Improved bean *Lyamungu 90*	1.6a	4.4	5a	2.2a	48.4b
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	2.7b	5.3	11b	3.7b	22.3a
3-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)						
S		90.55 ($P < .001$)	45.14 ($P < .001$)	21.68 ($P = 0.002$)	0.63 ($P = 0.562$)	384.43 ($P < .001$)
C		70.14 ($P < .001$)	3.87 ($P = 0.04$)	5.12 ($P = 0.017$)	0.73 ($P = 0.496$)	0.77 ($P = 0.480$)
V		45.30 ($P < .001$)	1.52 ($P = 0.228$)	53.7 ($P < 0.001$)	28.28 ($P < .001$)	451.57 ($P < .001$)
S × C		9.38 ($P < .001$)	0.82 ($P = 0.531$)	1.01 ($P = 0.429$)	0.64 ($P = 0.643$)	3.25 ($P = 0.036$)
S × V		21.35 ($P < .001$)	4.42 ($P = 0.022$)	0.96 ($P = 0.394$)	0.06 ($P = 0.938$)	4.8 ($P = 0.016$)
C × V		20.25 ($P < .001$)	0.39 ($P = 0.681$)	0.53 ($P = 0.596$)	0.22 ($P = 0.802$)	3.06 ($P = 0.064$)
S × C × V		3.02 ($P = 0.035$)	1.84 ($P = 0.151$)	0.45 ($P = 0.77$)	0.26 ($P = 0.901$)	3.48 ($P = 0.020$)

Means with different letters differed significantly from each other. Key: F&E means common bean started (F = First) and ended (E = Ended) in the plot during the years of experiment involved rotation of common bean and maize. Means in a column for each measured variable bearing different letter(s) for each assessed treatment in a specific category of factors differ significantly. Main effect of bean variety on total biomass test statistic W = 0.9409 ($P = 0.002$); Chi-square = 0.00 on 1^0 of freedom ($P = 1.000$). The main effect of years of cropping on the number of seeds per pod test statistic W = 0.9885 ($P = 0.759$); Chi-square is 4.76 on 2^0 of freedom ($P = 0.093$).

Table 5
Grain yield (t ha^{-1}) and yield components including total biomass (t ha^{-1}), number of pods per bean plant, number of seeds per pod, 100-seed weight, and yield of the common bean as affected by the long cropping seasons of years, bean varieties, cropping systems and their interactions.

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in common bean				
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	Pods per plant	Seeds per pod	100-seed wt (g)
Cropping systems (C)	Bean after maize (rotation)	1.8b	4.0	4.6	2.4	29.7
	Continuous bean (monoculture)	1.7a	3.9	4.8	2.2	29.3
Variety (V)	Improved bean *Lyamungu 90*	1.8	3.9	2.8a	2.3	32.3
	Local bean *Mkanamna*	1.6	4.1	6.5b	2.3	26.6
2-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)						
C		22.63 (P = 0.018)	0.01 (P = 0.939)	0.03 (P = 0.867)	0.2 (P = 0.688)	0.04 (P = 0.85)
V		3.54 (P = 0.109)	0.09 (P = 0.778)	15.76 (P = 0.007)	0.001 (P = 0.955)	1.81 (P = 0.228)
C × V		0.43 (P = 0.536)	0.001 (P = 0.974)	0.41 (P = 0.547)	0.02 (P = 0.894)	5.59 (P = 0.056)

Means with different letters differed significantly from each other. Interaction effects of cropping systems and bean varieties on total biomass test statistic W – 0.9603 (P – 0.667); Chi-square – 4.90 on 3^{0} of freedom (P – 0.179).

Table 6
Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on a single short cropping season (2015) as their relationships with bean grain yield.

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(63)	t pr.
Constant (C)	1.718	0.633	2.71	0.03
100-seed weight (g)	0.0178	0.0118	1.51	0.174
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.0397	0.0221	1.79	0.116
Pods per plant	−0.0089	0.0447	−0.2	0.847
Seeds per pod	−0.0377	0.0407	−0.93	0.385
Ground coverage at week 6	−0.124	0.169	−0.74	0.486
Ground coverage at week 8	0.124	0.164	0.76	0.474
Plant height at week 6	−0.0016	0.0172	−0.09	0.929
Plant height at week 8	−0.0054	0.0143	−0.38	0.717

The percentage variance accounted for is 40.0 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.148. Weeks 6 and 8 represent 42 and 56 days, respectively after sowing.

ha^{-1}) was obtained in maize cultivated in the 2016 short rainy season. On the other hand, the main effect of cropping systems and its interactions with the seasons on all measured variables in 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons were not significant. Results also indicated that interactions between short rainy seasons and cropping systems were not significant on all measured variables in maize (Table 9).

Results of the multiple linear regression analysis between maize grain yield and other measured variables in 2015 and 2016 short rainy seasons are presented in Table 10. Results indicated that the total biomass had positive and significant ($P = 0.003$) influence on the increase in maize grain yield during short rainy seasons of the two years.

4. Discussion

4.1. *Performance of common bean*

The main effects of long rainy seasons, cropping systems, bean varieties, and their interactions significantly increased bean grain yields suggesting that these factors are important to be considered in the production of the common bean through rotation/intercropping with maize. The main effect of long rainy seasons contributed to the higher bean grain yield (3.3 t ha^{-1}) in 2015 compared with other years. However, delay of rains in 2016 and 2017 long seasons could be one of the causes of low grain yields obtained in the bean. Further, sowing of the common bean as part of a continuous intercrop with maize produced higher bean grain yield (3.4 t ha^{-1}) compared with bean sown as a monoculture and/or in rotations with maize where common bean started and ended in the cultivated land. The main effect of cropping systems was also realized on 100-seed weight (56.28 g) obtained in improved bean intercropped with maize in 2016. These main effects (on grain yield and 100-seed weight) have been observed after one year but two seasons of cropping (long and short in 2015) in which the same cropping systems (intercrops with maize) were always maintained on the same plots. The findings of the present study show that bean intercropped with maize was always higher in grain yield compared with bean sown in monoculture and/or in rotation with maize in all long rainy seasons. The higher performance of common bean in intercrops with maize could be attributed to complementarities between maize and common bean for growth resources including light, water, and nutrients [33].

Table 7
Grain yield, total biomass, and 100-seed weight of maize as affected by the long seasons of cropping years, cropping systems and their interactions for the measurements taken over three long cropping seasons (2015 to 2017).

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in maize		
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	100-seed wt (g)
Years of cropping (S)	2015 –Long rainy season	2.4	3.2a	28.45a
	2016 –Long rainy season	2.5	5.3ab	29.35a
	2017 –Long rainy season	2.2	5.9b	40.13b
Cropping systems (C)	M+L90AftM	2.0ab	4.1ab	32.24
	M+LbAftM	1.8a	3.6a	29.93
	M-Cont	2.3ab	4.6ab	31.69
	MAftL90	2.7ab	5.8ab	33.21
	MAftLb	2.9b	6.2b	34.66
2-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		0.52 (P = 0.619)	8.3 (P = 0.019)	9.42 (P = 0.014)
C		2.83 (P = 0.039)	3.15 (P = 0.026)	1.14 (P = 0.352)
S × C		1.15 (P = 0.355)	1.26 (P = 0.295)	2.0 (P = 0.074)

Means with different letters differed significantly from each other. *Key:* M + L90AftM is maize intercropped with the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90* sown after sole maize, M + LbAftM is maize intercropped with the local bean variety *Mkanamna* sown after sole maize, M-cont is maize sown continuously (monoculture), MAftL90 is maize sown in rotation with improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*, MAftLb is maize sown in rotation with local bean variety *Mkanamna*, and s.e.d. is the standard errors of differences of means. The main effect of cropping seasons on maize grain yield test statistic W – 0.9548 (P = 0.111) and Chi-square = 0.94 on 1^{0} of freedom (P = 0.333); the main effect of cropping seasons on total biomass test statistic W – 0.9594 (P = 0.160) and Chi-square = 0.19 on 1^{0} of freedom (P – 0.666); the main effect of cropping systems on 100-seed weight test statistic W = 0.9815 (P – 0.744); Chi-square – 6.10 on 4^{0} of freedom (P – 0.192).

In assessing the main effect of bean varieties, the local bean variety produced significantly larger grain yield (2.7 t ha^{-1}) than the improved bean variety (1.6 t ha^{-1}), which could be due to adaptability and escaping mechanisms of the local bean to harsh climatic conditions [33].

Table 8
Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on three long cropping seasons (2016 and 2017) as their relationships with maize grain yield.

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(33)	t pr.
Constant (C)	−0.037	0.803	0.05	0.964
Ground coverage (%) at week 6	−0.01634	0.00922	−1.77	0.082
Ground coverage (%) at week 8	0.0083	0.0123	0.68	0.502
Plant height (cm) at week 6	0.00576	0.00394	1.46	0.149
Plant height (cm) at week 8	0.0046	0.00375	1.23	0.225
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.3452	0.0251	13.78	<.001
100-seed weight (g)	−0.00133	0.0092	−0.14	0.886

The percentage variance accounted for is 80.7 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.438. Weeks 6 and 8 represent 42 and 56 days, respectively after sowing.

Table 9
Grain yield, total biomass, and 100-seed weight of maize as affected by the seasons, cropping systems and their interactions for the measurements taken over short rainy seasons of two years (2015 and 2016).

Factors	Assessments	Measured variables in maize		
		Yield (t ha^{-1})	Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	100-seed wt (g)
Years of cropping (S)	2015 –Short rainy season	2.6b	5.0a	34.92
	2016 –Short rainy season	1.8a	8.1b	32.2
Cropping systems (C)	Monoculture	1.6	6	33.28
	M-Aftm+Lb	1.8	5.6	33.59
	M-AftLb	1.9	6.1	34.61
	M-Aftm+L90	2	7	34.21
	M-AftL90	2.1	8	32.12
2-WAY-ANOVA (F-stat.)				
S		43.7 ($P = 0.007$)	15.04 ($P = 0.03$)	2.13 ($P = 0.24$)
C		0.34 ($P = 0.847$)	2.35 ($P = 0.083$)	0.33 ($P = 0.855$)
S × C		0.38 ($P = 0.822$)	0.78 ($P = 0.547$)	0.42 ($P = 0.791$)

Means with different letters differed significantly from each other. ***Key:*** M-Aftm+Lb is maize sown after the intercrop of maize and local bean variety *Mkananua*, M-AftLb is maize sown after the local bean variety *Mkanamna*, M-Aftm+L90 is maize sown after the intercrop of maize and improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*, and M-AftL90 is maize sown after the improved bean variety *Lyamungu 90*.

Table 10
Estimates of parameters generated from multiple linear regression analysis based on two short rainy seasons of (2015 and 2016) as their relationships with maize grain yield.

Parameter	estimate	s.e.	t(33)	t pr.
Constant (C)	−2.08	1.31	−1.58	0.123
Ground coverage (%) at week 6	−0.0097	0.0176	−0.55	0.586
Ground coverage (%) at week 8	0.0452	0.0147	3.08	0.004
Plant height (cm) at week 6	0.0044	0.0106	0.41	0.683
Plant height (cm) at week 8	−0.00122	0.0062	−0.2	0.846
Total biomass (t ha^{-1})	0.1815	0.0566	3.21	0.003
100-seed weight (g)	0.0009	0.025	0.04	0.971

The percentage variance accounted for is 55.2 and the standard error of observations is estimated to be 0.699. Weeks 6 and 8 represent 42 and 56 days, respectively after sowing.

The local bean is also characterized by delayed growth during adverse conditions before sets for flower setting and/or rather delayed development, production of pods, smaller seed size and a more vigorous vine growth [13,33]. The local bean variety also produces massive leaves which created larger ground coverage before leaf senescence hence an improvement of soil health. Most of these leaves fall on the ground before bean plants are harvested and add organic residues and nutrients to the soil when decompose, which may benefit crops in the subsequent cropping season [33]. Besides, there was a lower incidence and severity of insect pests and diseases throughout the growing period for the local bean cropping systems compared with those systems where the improved bean was included [33,34]. There are other additional but not clearly distinguished 'rotation effects', which are associated with rotations involving common bean as grain legumes on improving systems productivity [23,35,36]. These 'other rotation' effects, include improvement of soil physical and chemical properties, hastening of soil microbial activity, elimination of phytotoxic substances, application of growth-promoting (GP) substances and reduced disease incidence [37, 38]. These 'other rotation' effects warrant further investigation as they are not assessed in the present study. Also, the higher performance of local bean than the improved bean substantiates the adaptability of the local bean to harsh climatic conditions and the realization of stable yield [15]. Further, the significant contribution of total biomass and the number of seeds per pod on bean grain yield over long rainy seasons is also justified in the present study by the multiple linear regression analysis between grain yield and the measured variables.

The interactions between long rainy seasons and cropping systems were significant on grain yield (4.4 t ha^{-1}) in 2015 in bean intercropped with maize compared with bean sown as a monoculture (2.8 t ha^{-1}) or as part of a rotation (2.7 t ha^{-1}) with maize. This rotation is such that bean crop starts and ends in the long rainy season but the maize crop is included in the short rainy season, which is between the two long rainy seasons. Further, the importance of intercrops is observed in 2017 (that is the third long rainy season) in bean intercropped with maize where the larger grain yield (3.5 t ha^{-1}) was recorded compared with grain yields obtained in bean monoculture (0.33 t ha^{-1}) and bean rotated with maize (0.28 t ha^{-1}) in the same year. These findings signify the importance of cropping seasons and the system by which bean is included in the maize-based cropping systems in a given long rainy season. Also, the findings depict that apart from considering long rainy seasons, it is also important to consider intercropping and/or rotational advantages of bean in maize-based systems over a monoculture bean.

The interactions between seasons and bean varieties were significant on grain yield (3.4 t ha^{-1}) in improved bean in 2015 compared with the local bean variety and other long rainy seasons (2016 and 2017). However, in 2016 and 2017 long rainy seasons the grain yields were 2.9 and 1.9 t ha^{-1} respectively in the local bean, which was superior to those obtained in improved bean (0.7 and 0.9 t ha^{-1}) in the same years. These findings provide an insight that better performance of improved bean is well observed at the beginning of experimentation but its continuous cultivation over time is negatively affected, probably, by variations in climatic factors including rains. On the other hand, the local bean seems to be stable in the production of better grain yield over time, which could be due to its adaptability and coupling mechanisms to harsh environments [33].

The effect of cropping systems and bean varieties interactions were significant on grain yield (4.6 t ha^{-1}) in a local bean intercropped with maize compared with the improved bean (2.2 t ha^{-1}) using the same cropping system. Rotational cropping where the bean crop starts and ends in seasons (such that maize is cropped between bean seasons) also resulted in a larger grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) in the local bean than the grain yield (1.2 t ha^{-1}) in the improved bean. These findings suggest that the local bean is better suited to maize intercrops and/or rotations than the improved bean. This is probably due to trailing growth habit of escaping shading effect from tall maize and the ability to add more residues and nutrients to the soil as also indicted by Nassary et al. [33]. These findings provide an insight that growth characteristics of bean need to be well--known before the bean crop is included in maize-based cropping systems.

The effects of the interactions between long rainy seasons, cropping systems, and bean varieties were significant on bean grain yield (4.4 t ha^{-1}) in intercrops of common bean with maize in 2015.

Significantly larger 100-seed weight (40.25 g) was obtained in 2016 in a cropping system where the common bean was sown beginning in the rotation and also sown at the end of the cropping involved rotations with maize. Between 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons is the 2015 short rainy season during which the sole maize was in the same plots. This finding suggests that the practice of including maize between two long rainy seasons of cropping common bean is an important option to increase the weight of seeds and hence the resulting grain yield in the bean. The performance of common bean crop assessed during the short rainy season (2015), which is preceded by a single cropped long rainy season (2015), provides varying insights about bean grain yield and other yield attributes. The main effect of cropping systems resulted in significantly larger grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) in a bean crop sown in rotation with maize compared with grain yield (1.7 t ha^{-1}) obtained in a bean sown as a monoculture. The greater grain yield obtained in the bean is based on situations where bean crop is sown as part of a rotation with maize such that maize started on the same plots during the previous long rainy season (in 2015). This finding suggests that maize created a favourable environment where the subsequent bean crop was well suited for growth and production of better grain yield than yields in plots where the bean was continuously cultivated over successive cropping seasons.

Besides the fact that this is a short rainy season, crops in experimental fields were supplemented with irrigation and no disease and insect pests observed during the entire period of crop growth. Also, the main effect of bean varieties was significantly larger in the number of pods per bean plant (7) in the local bean compared with the pods (3) produced in the improved bean. This finding reflects some characteristics of the local bean of producing many leaves, pods, and seeds compared with the improved bean. The improved variety is highly affected by environmental conditions such as drought, excessive rains, and the outbreak of disease and insect pests although it is bred for high yielding [15]. Further analysis of the results through multiple linear regressions provides an insight that increases in grain yield of the bean during the short rainy season are largely determined by the height of a bean plant, 100-seed weight, and the total biomass of beans although the increase is not significant. This finding provides an important indication of the factors to be put into consideration to increase grain yield in common bean when are cultivated during short cropping seasons. Also, it is important to consider the outcomes related to the sowing of bean in rotation with maize (and which crop starts in a field) and/or sowing in a monoculture along with these factors.

4.2. *Performance of maize*

The main effect of long rainy seasons was significantly larger on maize total biomass (5.9 t ha^{-1}) and 100-seed weight (40.13 g) in 2017 compared with total biomass yield produced in 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons. This finding suggests that long rainy seasons are important in the increase in total biomass and weight of seeds in maize, which are also related to grain yield. Further, maize produced significantly larger grain yield (2.9 t ha^{-1}) and total biomass (6.2 t ha^{-1}) when sown as part of a rotation with the local bean as the main effect of cropping systems. Smaller maize grain yield (2.7 t ha^{-1}) was obtained in the rotation of maize with improved bean, monoculture maize (2.3 t ha^{-1}) and/or with other cropping systems (1.8 and 2.0 t ha^{-1}) used in the present study. This finding reflects, probably, soil fertility improvement in situations where the bean is included in rotation with maize but much advantage is derived from the local bean, which might be through larger quantities of decomposed residues [13,33]. Further analysis through multiple linear regression indicated that a significant increase in maize grain yield in long rainy seasons (2015 to 2017) is dependent largely on the quantities of total biomass. This finding suggests that an increase in total biomass could result in grain yield advantages of maize over long rainy seasons. Also, there are other important reasons for an increase in maize grain yield including increased in maize plant height and the extent at which ground is covered by the crop over time of growth although the impact is not significant. Ojiem et al. [25] indicated that legumes increased maize grain yield when included as part of rotation compared with maize sown in a monoculture. These arguments are also supported by the importance of N_2-fixing grain legumes in rotation with a non-fixing maize crop [13, 20,39].

The increase in maize grain yields in rotations with the two contrasting bean varieties also depicts a rotational effect, which could not necessarily be due to benefits gained from residual N2-fixed but improvement in overall soil health/quality [23]. Previous studies have also indicated that other rotational benefits are derived from the improvement of soil properties and increase in mycorrhizal infection as well as shielding against disease and pests to the subsequent maize crop [40–42]. The findings of the present study are also consistent with studies conducted elsewhere [43,44]. Also, Kamanga [36] pointed that at least 50% of the N returned to the soil through the incorporation of dead and decomposed legume residues is sufficiently utilized by the subsequent cereal crop over the growing season.

Apart from the importance of common bean on N_2-fixation for the subsequent maize crop, rainfall context is an important factor to consider. Thilakarathna et al. [45] indicated that rainfall variation is critical to the performance of common bean interventions on smallholder farmers. The inclusion of N2-fixing legumes as part of a rotation with maize is also indicated to be an important economic approach that provides farmers with an alternative of those most appropriate for their farms [46]. Also, the use of legumes in rotation with maize on smallholder farms reduces costs associated with the purchasing of N-containing fertilizers for the maize crop in the subsequent season [47]. In the present study, the main effect of cropping seasons produced significantly larger maize grain yield (2.6 t ha^{-1}) in the 2015 short rainy season compared with maize grain yield (1.8 t ha^{-1}) produced in 2016 short rainy season. The similar main effect of short cropping season produced significantly larger total biomass (8.1 t ha^{-1}) in maize cultivated in 2016. The significantly larger maize grain yield obtained in the 2015 short season could be attributed to some rains experienced during that season compared with the 2016 short season which relied completely on supplemental irrigation of crops in the field. During these cropping seasons the shortage of rains could be the reason for lack of significant impact of cropping systems on the measured variables in maize including grain yield. Further analysis of the results through multiple linear regression indicated that increases in grain yield of maize during short rainy seasons are proportional to an increase of maize total biomass.

5. Conclusion

This study provides important drivers of intensification of maize and common bean rotations on smallholder farms to improve food security and generate income. Inclusion of intercrops (of both maize and common bean) as part of a rotation with one of these crops is an important element to intensify rotational cropping as they also overcome risks associated with food insecurity that could be caused by a complete failure of one crop in the season.

Declaration of competing interest

The authors declare that the submitted work was carried out in the absence of any personal, professional, or financial relationships that could potentially be construed as a conflict of interest.

Acknowledgments

This research was funded by the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, United States through N2Africa Project: Putting Nitrogen Fixation to Work for Smallholder Farmers in Africa (www.N2Africa.org), a grant to Wageningen University and Research, the Netherlands (**Grant number OPP1020032**)and the International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA) through the Graduate Research Internship. Eliakira Kisetu Nassary is grateful to his PhD supervisors Dr. Frederick Baijukya and Prof. Patrick Alois Ndakidemi for their guidance through series of constructive criticisms and field experimentations for which the output of this work is put in place as a manuscript.

References

[1] P. Ranum, J.P. Pena-Rosas, M.N. Garcia-Casal, Global maize production, utilization, and consumption, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. 1312 (2014) 105–112, https://doi.org/10.1111/nyas.12396.

[2] E.T. Nuss, S.A. Tanumihardjo, Maize: a paramount staple crop in the context of global nutrition, Compr. Rev. Food Sci. Food Saf. 9 (2010) 417–436.

[3] FAO, FAOSTAT, Food Supply, 2012. http://faostat.fao.org/site/345/default.aspx. (Accessed 10 October 2018).

[4] OECD/FAO, OECD-FAO AGRICULTURAL OUTLOOK 2018-2027 © OECD/FAO 2018, 2018, pp. 109–125. Chapter 3. Cereals, http://www.fao.org/3/i9166e/i9166e_Chapter3_Cereals.pdf. (Accessed 10 October 2018).

[5] P.H. Graham, C.P. Vance, Legumes: importance and constraints to greater use, Plant Physiol. 131 (2003) 872–877, https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.017004.

[6] T. Porch, J. Beaver, D. Debouck, S. Jackson, J. Kelly, D. Hannes, Use of Wild relatives and closely related species to adapt common bean to climate change, Agron 3 (2013) 433–461, https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy3020433.

[7] FAOSTAT, FAO Statistics Online Database. Production/crops – 'beans, Dry', Year 2014, Food and Agriculture Organization, 2014. http://faostat3.fao.org/home/E. (Accessed 10 February 2016)

[8] W.J. Broguthton, G. Hernandez, M. Blair, S. Beebe, P. Gepts, J. Vanderleyden, Beans (*Phaseolus spp.*)–model food legumes, Plant Soil 252 (2003) 55–128.

[9] S. Akibode, M. Maredia, Global and Regional Trends in Production, Trade, and Consumption of Food Legume Crops, Department of Agricultural, Food and Resource Economics, Michigan State University, 2011.

[10] J.J.R. De Luque, B. Creamer, Major constraints and trends for common bean production and commercialization, establishing priorities for future research, Agron. Colomb. 32 (2014) 423–431.

[11] S. Sarris, S. Savastano, L. Christiaensen, The Role of Agriculture in Reducing Poverty in Tanzania. A Household Perspective from Rural Kilimanjaro and Ruvuma, FAO Commodity and Trade Policy Research Working Paper, No. 19, 2006.

[12] M. Kermah, A.C. Franke, S. Adjei-Nsiah, B.D.K. Ahiabor, R.C. Abaidoo, K.E. Giller, Maize-grain legume intercropping for enhanced resource use efficiency and crop productivity in the Guinea savanna of northern Ghana, Field Crop. Res. 213 (2017) 38–50.

[13] E. Rurangwa, B. Vanlauwe, K.E. Giller, Benefits of inoculation, P fertilizer and manure on yields of common bean and soybean also increase yield of subsequent maize, Agric. Ecosyst. Environ. 261 (2018) 219–229, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agee.2017.08.015.

[14] R.J. Hillocks, C.S. Madata, R. Chirwa, E.M. Minja, S. Msolla, *Phaseolus* bean improvement in Tanzania, 1959–2005, Euphyt 150 (2006) 215–231.

[15] F. Baijukya, L. Wairegi, K.E. Giller, S. Zingore, R. Chikowo, P. Mapfumo, Maize-legume Cropping Guide, Africa Soil Health Consortium, Nairobi, 2016. http://africasoilhealth.cabi.org/wpcms/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/ASHC-English-Maize-A5-colour-lowres.pdf. (Accessed 5 August 2018).

[16] L. You, Z. Guo, J. Koo, W. Ojo, K. Sebastian, M.T. Tenorio, S. Wood, U. Wood-Sichra, Spatial Production Allocation Model (SPAM) 2000 Version 3 Release 1, 2012. https://MapSPAM.info. (Accessed 10 October 2018).

[17] P.A. Ndakidemi, F.D. Dakora, E.M. Nkonya, D. Ringo, H. Mansoor, Yield and economic benefits of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*) and soybean (*Glycine max*) inoculation in northern Tanzania, Aust. J. Exp. Agric. 46 (2006) 571–577.

[18] L. Nyaligwa, S. Hussein, M. Laing, H. Ghebrehiwot, B.A. Amelework, Key maize production constraints and farmers' preferred traits in the mid-altitude maize agroecologies of northern Tanzania, S. Afr. J. Plant Soil 34 (2017) 47–53, https://doi.org/10.1080/02571862.2016.1151957.

[19] S.M. Gathumbi, J.K. Ndufa, K.E. Giller, G. Cadisch, Do species mixtures increase above- and below-ground resource capture in woody and herbaceous tropical legumes? Agron. J. 94 (2002) 518–526, https://doi.org/10.2134/agronj2002.0518.

[20] I. Papastylianou, Effect of rotation system and N fertilizer on barley and vetch grown in various crop combinations and cycle lengths, J. Agric. Sci. 142 (2004) 41–48, https://doi.org/10.1017/S0021859604004009.

[21] J.O. Ojiem, B. Vanlauwe, N. de Ridder, K.E. Giller, Niche-based assessment of contributions of legumes to the nitrogen economy of Western Kenya smallholder farms, Plant Soil 292 (2007) 119–135, https://doi.org/10.1007/s11104-007-9207-7.

[22] A.A. Yusuf, R.C. Abaidoo, E.N.O. Iwuafor, O.O. Olufajo, N. Sanginga, Grain legume rotation benefits to maize in the northern Guinea savanna of Nigeria: fixed-nitrogen versus other rotation effects, Nutrient Cycl. Agroecosyst. 84 (2009) 129–139, https://doi.org/10.1007/s10705-008-9232-9.

[23] A.C. Franke, F. Baijukya, S. Kantengwa, M. Reckling, B. Vanlauwe, K.E. Giller, Poor farmers–poor yields: socio-economic, soil fertility and crop management indicators affecting climbing bean production in Northern Rwanda, Exp. Agric. (2016) 1–21, https://doi.org/10.1017/S0014479716000028.

[24] K.E. Giller, G. Cadisch, Future benefits from biological nitrogen fixation: an ecological approach to agriculture, Plant Soil 174 (1995) 255–277.

[25] J.O. Ojiem, A.C. Franke, B. Vanlauwe, N. de Ridder, K.E. Giller, Benefits of legume-maize rotations: assessing the impact of diversity on the productivity of smallholders in Western Kenya, Field Crop. Res. 168 (2014) 75–85, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.fcr.2014.08.004.

[26] J. Pretty, C. Toulmin, S. Williams, Sustainable intensification in African agriculture, Int. J. Agric. Sustain. 9 (2011) 5–24.

[27] S. Funakawa, H. Yoshida, T. Watanabe, S. Sugihara, T. Kosaki, Soil fertility status and its determining factors in Tanzania, Soil Health Land Use Manag. InTech (2012) 1–16.

[28] E. Thuijsman, L. Bastiaans, K.E. Giller, Light and Nutrient Capture by Common Bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) and Maize (*Zea mays* L.) in the Northern Highlands of Tanzania, MSc Thesis, Plant Production Systems (PPS), Wageningen University and Research, 2017, 66 pp, https://n2africa.org/sites/default/files/MSc%20thesis_Eva%20Thuijsman_April%202017_.pdf. (Accessed 6 September 2018).

[29] E. Ronner, K.E. Giller, Background Information on Agronomy, Farming Systems and Ongoing Projects on Grain Legumes in Tanzania, 2013, 33 pp, www.N2Africa.org.

[30] C. Szilas, J.P. Møberg, O.K. Borggaard, J.M.R. Semoka, Mineralogy of characteristic well-drained soils of sub-humid to humid Tanzania, *Acta Agriculturae Scandinavica, Section B - Plant Soil Sci.* 55 (2005) 241–251.

[31] J. Kihara, G.W. Sileshi, G. Nziguheba, M. Kinyua, S. Zingore, R. Sommer, Application of secondary nutrients and micronutrients increases crop yields in sub-Saharan Africa, Agron. Sustain. Dev. 37 (2017) 1–14.

[32] J.G. Mowo, J. Floor, F.B.S. Kaihura, J.P. Magoggo, Review of Fertilizer Recommendations in Tanzania, Part 2. National Service Soil Fertility Report F9. 116 pp, 1993, http://library.wur.nl/WebQuery/file/isric/fulltext/isricu_i13556_001.pdf. (Accessed 17 June 2018).

[33] F.K. Nassary, F. Baijukya, P.A. Ndakidemi, Productivity of intercropping with maize and common bean over five cropping seasons on smallholder farms of Tanzania, Eur. J. Agron. 113 (2020) 125964, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2019.125964.

[34] N.M. Vendelbo, K.E. Giller, B. Thomma, F. Baijukya, Effect of Cropping System Design on Severity of Biotic Stresses in Common Bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) and Maize (*Zea mays* L.) in Northern Tanzania, Master Internship Plant Sciences, Wageningen University and Research, The Netherlands, 2017, 38 pp.

[35] K.E. Giller, Nitrogen Fixation in Tropical Cropping Systems, second ed., CAB International, Wallingford, 2001.

[36] B.C.G. Kamanga, Farmer Experimentation to Assess the Potential of Legumes in Maize-Based Cropping Systems in Malawi, Risk Management Project Working Paper 02-02, CIMMYT, Mexico, D.F., 2002.

[37] A.A. Yusuf, R.C. Abaidoo, E.N.O. Iwuafor, O.O. Olufajo, N. Sanginga, Rotation effects of grain legumes and fallow on maize yield, microbial biomass and chemical properties of an Alfisol in the Nigerian savanna, Agric. Ecosyst. Environ. 129 (2009) 325–331.

[38] M.B. Peoples, E.T. Craswell, Biological nitrogen fixation: investments, expectations and actual contributions to agriculture, Plant Soil 141 (1992) 13–39.

[39] K.E. Giller, Targeting management of organic resources and mineral fertilizers: can we match scientists' fantasies with farmers' realities? in: B. Vanlauwe, J. Diels, N. Sanginga, R. Merckx (Eds.), Integrated Plant Nutrient Management in Sub-Saharan Africa: from Concept to Practice CAB International, Wallingford, 2002, pp. 155–171.

[40] L.K. Munishi, A.A. Lema, P.A. Ndakidemi, Decline in maize and beans production in the face of climate change at Hai District in Kilimanjaro Region, Tanzania, Int. J. Climate Change Strat. Manag. 7 (2015) 17–26.

[41] A. Argaw, E. Mekonnen, D. Muleta, Agronomic efficiency of N of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) in some representative soils of Eastern Ethiopia, Cogent Food Agric. 1 (2015) 1074790, https://doi.org/10.1080/23311932.2015.1074790.

[42] Y. Gan, C. Hamel, J.T. O'Donovan, H. Cutforth, R.P. Zentner, C.A. Campbell, Y. Niu, L. Poppy, Diversifying crop rotations with pulses enhances system productivity, Sci. Rep. 5 (2015) 14625, https://doi.org/10.1038/srep14625.

[43] S. Wahbi, Y. Prin, J. Thioulouse, H. Sanguin, E. Baudoin, T. Maghraoui, K. Oufdou, C. Le Roux, A. Galiana, M. Hafidi, R. Duponnois, Impact of wheat/faba bean mixed cropping or rotation systems on soil microbial functionalities, Front. Plant Sci. 7 (2016) 1364, https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2016.01364.

[44] M.-C. Niyuhire, P. Pypers, B. Vanlauwe, G. Nziguheba, D. Roobroeck, R. Merckx, Profitability of diammonium phosphate use in bush and climbing bean-maize rotations in smallholder farms of Central Burundi, Field Crop. Res. 212 (2017) 52–60, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.fcr.2017.06.024.

[45] M.S. Thilakarathna, T. Chapagain, B. Ghimire, R. Pudasaini, B.B. Tamang, K. Gurung, K. Choi, L. Rai, S. Magar, B.K. Bishnu, S. Gaire, M.N. Raizada, Evaluating the effectiveness of Rhizobium inoculants and micronutrients as technologies for Nepalese common bean smallholder farmers in the real-world context of highly variable hillside environments and indigenous farming practices, Agric 9 (2019) 20, https://doi.org/10.3390/agriculture9010020.

[46] J.J. Goplen, J.A. Coulter, C.C. Sheaffer, R.L. Becker, F.R. Breitenbach, L.M. Behnken, J.L. Gunsolus, Economic performance of crop rotations in the presence of herbicide-resistant giant ragweed, Agron. J. 110 (2018) 260–268, https://doi.org/10.2134/agronj2016.09.0536.

[47] M.A. Yost, T.F. Morris, M.P. Russelle, J.A. Coulter, Second-year corn after alfalfa often requires no fertilizer nitrogen, Agron. J. 106 (2014) 659–669, https://doi.org/10.2134/agronj2013.0362.

Intensification of common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) cultivation on smallholder farms in the Northern Highlands of Tanzania is the main focus of my PhD study. This study is prompted by the low yields (0.3 – 1 t ha^{-1}) obtained by smallholder farmers, despite the large prospective productivity of improved varieties of common bean (3 t ha^{-1}) in Tanzania. The study aims to unravel the contributions of genetic, management and environment related factors to common bean yield and nitrogen fixation. It also includes cultural, social and economic analyses of growing common beans. In the study I compare the ability and benefits of beans on improvement of soil fertility and bean yields through intercropping and/or rotations. The knowledge from this study will contribute to sustainable common bean production by smallholder farmers in the Northern Highlands of Tanzania. Thereby it contributes to one of the objectives of N2Africa phase II Project.

I installed experiments in the Lower, Middle and Upper Zone in Hai district, located in the Northern Highlands of the country, Kilimanjaro region. There are 11 treatments involved in the study, looking at different rotational and intercropping structures of two different bean varieties and maize. The two bean varieties are the improved Lyamungu 90 and the local Mkanamna (Plate 1).

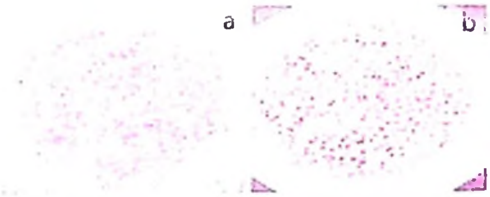


Plate 1. (a) Improved bean seeds (*Lyamungu 90*) and (b) Local bean seeds locally known as *Mkanamna*

The experiments have four replicates of each treatment, which each plot measuring 5 m × 3.2 m. Under sole and intercrop, there were 85 maize plants/plot equivalent to 41,666 maize plants/ha. Under sole and intercrop there were 4 and 9 rows with 459 and 204 bean plants/plot, respectively, and this planting spacing constitutes an equivalent population of 250,000 bean plants/ha. The intercropping of maize/bean in the experimental plots was simultaneously additive (1/1), which is the common practice of farmers in the district (Plate 2).

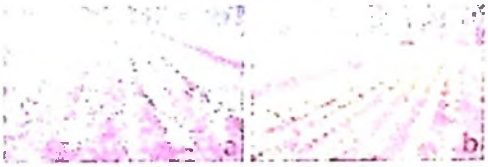


Plate 2. Appearance of (a) Intercropped bean and (b) Sole bean as on 19th April 2015 (At 23 days of age) in the Lower Zone

The following describes the experiment in the Lower Zone. Two months after sowing, the plants were well established and covered most of the land with their canopy (Plate 3). The data collected were emergence (%), weekly ground coverage (%) and plant height, nodulation (number and colour), total harvest weight, stover weight, number of pods per plant, number of grains per pod and weight of 100-seeds (data not presented in this document).

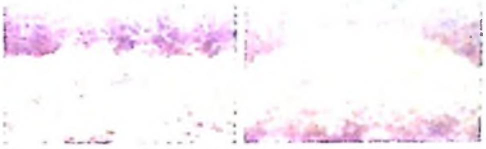


Plate 3. Appearance of maize and bean plants as on 26th May 2015 (At 30 days of age) in the Lower Zone

The bean variety Lyamungu 90 flowered 30 days after sowing. The local beans flowered 15 days later and concurrently formed the pods, hence escaped the risks of flower abortion due to shortfall of rain. All bean plants were ready for harvest by 26th June 2015 (Plate 4a,b) but harvesting was done on 4th July 2015 (Plate 4c) and some of the seeds kept (Plate 4d).

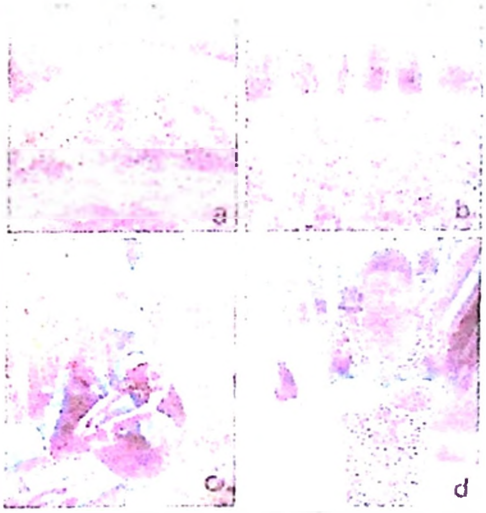


Plate 4. Bean plants at their last stages of being in the field and harvest in the Lower Zone: (a) 26th June 2015: *Lyamungu 90* bean ready for harvest, (b) 26th June 2015: Local bean ready for harvest, (c) 4th July 2015: Harvesting and data collection (bean) and (d) Local and Lyamungu 90 bean seeds

Eliakira Kiselu Nassary, Wageningen University, The Netherlands

The aim of my study is to unravel the contributions of genetic, environmental and management related factors to common bean yield and nitrogen fixation. I am conducting a continuous cropping study, which involves rotations and intercropping of common bean with maize for six seasons and compare the performance of two bean varieties; namely improved *Lyamungu 90* and local *Mkanamna*.

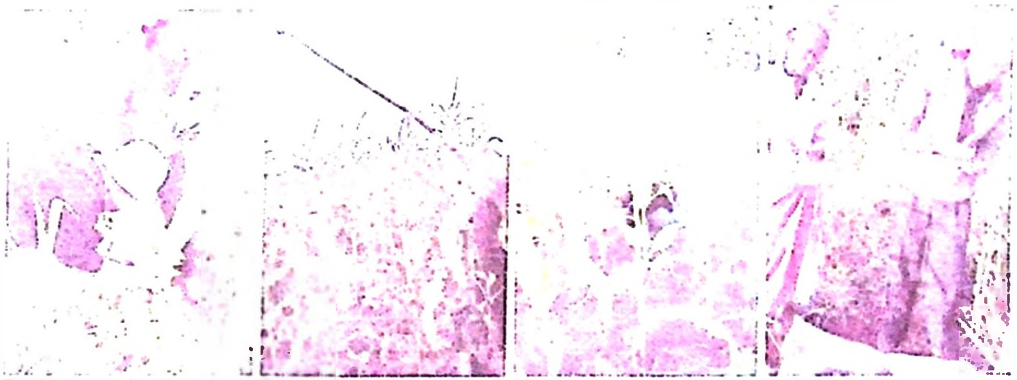
After three consecutive cropping seasons, long–short–long seasons, for 2015–2015/2016–2016 mean bean yield (t ha^{-1}), number of pods per plant and number of seeds per pod were compared (*Table 1*). The mean number of pods per plant and seeds per pod indicated that local bean *Mkanamna* outperformed *Lyamungu 90*. This could be attributed to the differences in their genotypes and formation of many branches in local bean.

The yield of *Lyamungu 90* significantly ($P < 0.05$) outperformed yield of local bean *Mkanamna* during the first and second cropping season. Under sole cropping during the 2015 long and short rainy seasons, the mean yield of *Lyamungu 90* was 4 373 t ha^{-1} and 3 195 t ha^{-1}. Those of

Table 1. Mean yield (t ha^{-1}), pods per plant and seeds per pod of *Lyamungu 90* and local bean *Mkanamna* compared for three consecutive cropping seasons in sole cropping and intercropping with maize

Treatments		Measured variables								
		Pods per plant			Seeds per pod			Mean yield (t ha^{-1})		
2015 long rainy season	2015/16 short rainy season	2015 Long	2015/16 Short	2016 Long	2015 Long	2015/16 Short	2016 Long	2015 Long	2015/16 Short	2016 Long
Ly90 sole	Ly90 sole	7 1ab	2 625a	3 925ab	2 051ab	2 229a	2 250a	4 373c	3 195cd	1 067ab
Sole maize	Ly90 Rot in m	N/A	3 02a	N/A	N/A	2 337a	N/A	N/A	3 298d	N/A
maize + Ly90	m+Ly90 cont	6 787ab	2 53a	2 800a	1 799a	2 062a	2 268a	3 135b	2 632ab	0 156a
m+Ly90 Rot	Sole maize	7 437ab	N/A	5 260b	1 994ab	N/A	2 127a	3 509bc	N/A	0 559a
Lb sole	Lb sole	15 137c	6 885b	7 635c	3 086ab	2 159a	4 020a	3 65bc	2 716abc	3 303cd
Sole maize	Lb Rot in m	N/A	6 1b	N/A	N/A	2 511a	N/A	N/A	3 057bcd	N/A
Maize+local bean	m+Lb cont	6 875ab	4 73ab	7 340c	3 874b	2 559a	3 585a	2 037a	2 331a	1 477ab
m+Lb Rot	Sole maize	13 275bc	N/A	7 470c	3 912b	N/A	4 242a	3 604bc	N/A	1 062a
	SE±	2.842	1 332	0 976	0 835	1 021	1.056	0 413	0 2241	0 866
	LSD$_{0.05}$	5 91	2 838	2 014	1 737	2 175	2.178	0 871	0 4776	1 791
	P – value	0 025	0 017	<.001	0 056	0 995	0.168	0 001	0 004	0 001

*Key: Ly90=Lyamungu 90, Ly90 Rot in m = Lyamungu 90 grown after maize, m+Ly90 cont = continuous cropping of intercropped Lyamungu 90, Lb=local bean, Lb Rot in m = Local bean grown after maize, m+Lb cont = continuous cropping of intercropped local bean, N/A = Not applicable. *Means along the same column sharing the same letter do not differ significantly at 5% level of probability based on the least significance difference (LSD)*


Eva Thuijsman, MSc student Wageningen University, assisting Eliakira Kisetu in measuring chlorophyll content in the experimental plots using SPAD in Hai district, Tanzania

Eva Thuijsman holding a camera supported at the top with a rod for easy taking photos on ground coverage in the experimental plots in Hai district, Tanzania

Eva Thuijsman taking data on light interception using a light meter in the experimental plots in Hai district Tanzania

Gladness Pius Lema, a trained casual labour, assisting Eliakira Kisetu in counting bean grains at harvest in Hai district, Tanzania

Picture 1. Measurements of chlorophyll content, ground coverage, light interception and counting bean grains local bean *Mkanamna* were lower, 3.650 t ha^{-1}, 2.718 t ha^{-1}, respectively. Mean yield dropped to 1.667 t ha^{-1} for *Lyamungu 90* and decreased to 3.338 t ha^{-1} for local bean *Mkanamna* during the 2016 long rainy season, as compared to the 2015 long rainy season. Intercropping of maize with beans resulted in a higher *Lyamungu 90* yield. The yield of *Lyamungu 90* was 3.139 t ha^{-1} and 2.632 t ha^{-1} and the mean yield of local bean *Mkanamna* was 2.037 t ha^{-1} and 2.331 t ha^{-1} during the 2015 long and short rainy seasons. Under rotations of sole maize with pure beans, the yield of *Lyamungu 90* (3.298 t ha^{-1}) was superior to those of local bean (3.067 t ha^{-1}) for the measurements taken during the 2015 short rainy season. When intercrops of beans and maize were grown continuously, the yields of *Lyamungu 90* were 3.139 t ha^{-1}, 2.632 t ha^{-1} and 0.158 t ha^{-1}, while those of local bean *Mkanamna* were 2.037 t ha^{-1}, 2.331 t ha^{-1}, and 1.477 t ha^{-1} for the three cropping seasons. In rotating intercrops of maize and beans with sole maize, the data taken during the 2015 and 2016 long rainy seasons indicated that the yields of local bean *Mkanamna* were 3.604 t ha^{-1} and 1.062 t ha^{-1}. These were superior to yields of *Lyamungu 90* recorded during similar cropping seasons, which were 3.509 t ha^{-1} and 0.559 t ha^{-1}, respectively. However, *Lyamungu 90* yield declined significantly (P =0.001) during the 2016 long rainy season, during which local bean *Mkanamna* outperformed *Lyamungu 90*. The reasons for these are not yet clear, but it could be that *Lyamungu 90* yields better, when rain is adequate. Furthermore, there was extended drought during 2015/2016 cropping season, hence entirely irrigation was used. Delayed rains, heavy short-time rains, drought with shortage of irrigation water, and ability of local bean *Mkanamna* plants to delay flowering, hence avoidance of flower abortion, were also observed. On the other hand, there was substantial lodging of *Lyamungu 90* plants compared with local bean *Mkanamna plants*.

Measurements related to the amount of light intercepted, chlorophyll content, plant height and ground coverage were taken (Picture 1). The results of these measurements will be used to explain the observed differences in performance of beans and maize in mono-cropping and intercropping.

Eliakira Kisetu Nassary, Wageningen University, The Netherlands (See here for his 2015 update)

The Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology (NM-AIST), Arusha Tanzania, May 2021

Assessing intensification options of common bean cultivation to improve food security on smallholder farms in the northern highlands of Tanzania

Ehakua Kisetu Nassary[1], Frederick Baijukya[2], Patrick Alois Ndakidemi[1]

[1]School of Life Sciences and Bioengineering, The Nelson Mandela African Institution of Science and Technology (NM-AIST), P.O. Box 447, Arusha, Tanzania
[2]International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA), P.O. Box 34441, Dar es Salaam, Tanzania.

1.0 Introduction

- Common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) is an important grain legume produced by smallholder farmers for food and the surplus is sold to generate income.
- **Bean plant** improves soil fertility through biological nitrogen fixation (BNF), facilitation of phosphorus (P) availability and solubility of micronutrients (e.g. iron-Fe, manganese-Mn, zinc-Zn, and copper-Cu).
- **Bean grains** fetch twice higher market prices, on weight basis, than maize (*Zea mays L.*) and, therefore, bean is an important crop in maize cropping systems (Baijukya *et al.*, 2016).
- Due to population growth, the demand for food production will need to increase by 70% but land under crop cultivation will decrease whereas water and energy will become the limiting factors (Loboguerrero *et al.*, 2019).

2.0 Research problem

- Food insecurity is a serious problem for smallholder farmers.

Food shortage is attributed to the use of local varieties, poor soil fertility, inappropriate land utilization, and reducing factors (diseases, insects, weeds)

3.0 Objectives

The specific objectives of this study were to:

1. Assess bean performance and land utilization benefits derived from intercropping with maize during long rainy seasons across three altitudes.
2. Assess bean and maize performance, soil fertility, and land utilization benefits derived from the intercrops of these crops over long and short rainy seasons in the middle altitude.
3. Assess bean and maize performance and soil fertility benefits of rotations of these crops over different cropping seasons (long and short) in the middle altitude.

6.0 Conclusion

Two options of growing maize and common bean were found to be useful in improving food security in the northern highlands of Tanzania

- Continuous cultivation of the improved and/or local varieties of common bean in intercrops with the maize throughout two rainy seasons of the year (long and short).
- Cultivation of the improved and/or local varieties of common bean intercropped with maize in the long rainy season and rotating of these intercrops with the maize cultivated in the short rainy season.

4.0 Study area

This study was conducted in Hai district, Kilimanjaro located at latitudes 02°30' and 03°29' and **longitudes** 30°30' and 37°10', using

(1) Two bean varieties: improved *Lyamungu 90* and local *Mkanamna*

(2) Improved maize Dekalb brands depending on the altitude

(3) Cropping options: sole, intercropping, and rotations

(4) Three altitudes: (lower—743 m a.s.l., middle 1051 m a.s.l., higher 1743 m a.s.l.

5.0 Results

5.1 Objective 1— Bean performance (Land equivalent ratios—LERs)

- The insignificances of LERs in altitudes and bean varieties provide insight that the performance of intercrops is independent of bean varieties (Table 1).

Table 1: Land productivity of bean in intercrop with maize across altitudes

2-WAY ANOVA (Factors)	PLER-bean (F. stat.)	PLER-m (F. stat.)	LER-Total (F. stat.)
Altitudes (A)	5.77 (*P* = 0.04)	0.24 (*P* = 0.793)	2.05 (*P* = 0.21)
Bean varieties (V)	5.86 (*P* = 0.039)	0.001 (*P* = 0.998)	1.23 (*P* = 0.297)
A × V	0.44 (*P* = 0.655)	2.05 (*P* = 0.185)	2.6 (*P* = 0.128)

Key: LER = Land equivalent ratio, PLER-bean and PLER-m are partial LER of beans and maize, respectively.

5.2 Objective 2—Bean yields and LERs in intercrops in the middle altitude

- Bean grain yields were significantly affected by S and could be due to the variation in the onset and distribution of rains. With LERs, there were 55% and 48% greater land use benefits of intercropping maize with LB and IB, respectively (Table 2).

Table 2: Bean yields and LERs measured in the middle altitude.

	Grain yield ($t\ ha^{-1}$)	LER
S	61.29***	1.25ns
C	1.92ns	
V	0.04ns	1.06ns
S × C	12.1***	
S × V	8.62***	0.82ns
C × V	0.16ns	
S × C × V	0.68ns	

Key: S = seasons; C = cropping; V = varieties; ns = not significant; *** = $P < 0.001$.

5.3 Objective 3—Bean yields in rotations with maize in the middle altitude

- Bean grain yields differed significantly due to variations in rains. The LB performed better than IB due to its ability of escaping harsh climatic conditions.
- Grain yields were higher during long seasons in rotation with maize cultivated in short seasons.

References

1. Baijukya, F., Wairegi, L., Giller, K., Zingore, S., Chikowo, R., & Mapfumo, P. (2016). Maize-legume cropping guide. *Africa Soil Health Consortium*, Nairobi. http://africasoilhealth.cabi.org/wpcms/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/ASHC-English-Maize-A5-colour-lowres.pdf.
2. Loboguerrero, A.M., Campbell, B.M., Cooper, P.J.M., Hansen, J.W., Rosenstock, T., & Wollenberg, E. (2019). Food and earth systems: priorities for climate change adaptation and mitigation for agriculture and food systems. *Sustainability*, 11, 1372.

Acknowledgments

The N2Africa Project (**Grant number OPP1020032**) funded by The Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation tenable at Wageningen University and Research, The Netherlands, and International Institute of Tropical Agriculture (IITA) (**IITA Fellowship 114 22 031**) based in Ibadan, Nigeria funded this study.